

**SPIRITUAL PRACTICE
SCHOOL**

LAMAI

ASIN: B0C8FDC8VV

Spiritual Practice School/ LAMAI – Delhi: fifth edition, 2025 – 200 c.

How to become a Buddha? The path to becoming a Buddha lies through mastering the practice of samadhi. The state of samadhi is achieved through intermittent dry fasting. You need to starve for ten days. Then, for about four days, eat normally and repeat the fast again. Then, continue this practice until liberation, turning it into a way of life. The training before a ten-day fast should be to master a five-day dry fast. The pre-five-day workout should be to master two days of dry fasting. You can enter samadhi already at the stage of two days of fasting. Intermittent dry fasting relieves almost any disease.

© LAMAI, 2023

Contents

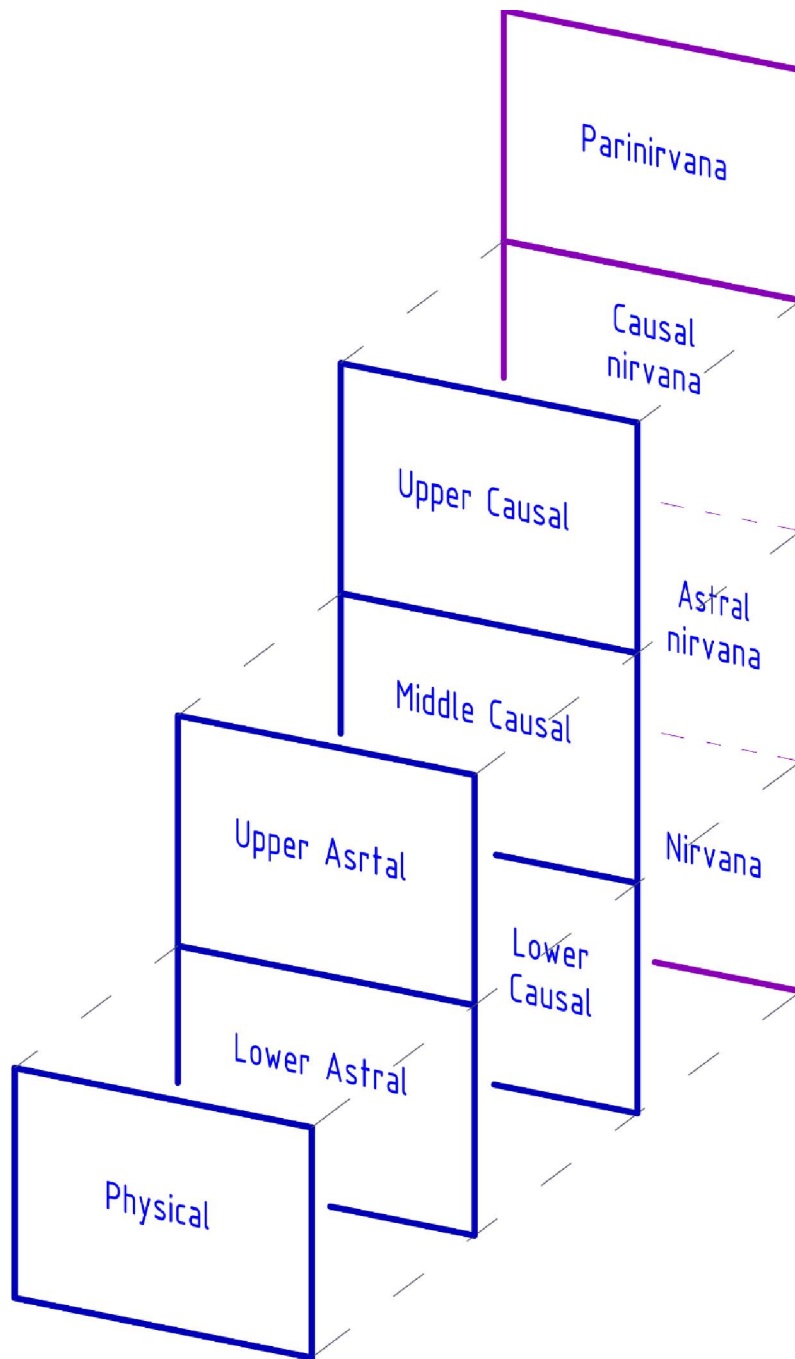
Part 1. Structure of the Universe	5
Unified Religious Structure.....	6
Typical Division of Nirvana.....	8
Levels of Consciousness	10
Matter of the Universe.....	11
Typical Division of Worlds	12
Anthropomorphism.....	18
Why did God Create the Devil? Why does God Allow Evil to Exist?	19
The Emergence of the Soul	21
Worldly Desires.....	25
Law of Karma.....	26
Meaning of Life	27
Law of Projection	28
Law of Resonance	29
The Question of the Primacy.....	29
Question of Knowability of God.....	31
What is Truth?.....	32
Levels of achievement	36
Awakened Bodies – Buddha Bodies	36
Four Yanas.....	38
Commandments.....	42
Vegetarianism	48
Sleep and Death	50
Meditation	53
Part 2. Apocalypse Code.....	58
Almighty (ch. 1).....	59
Messages for Seven Churches (ch. 2-3).....	65
Conqueror (ch. 2-3).....	84
Seals (ch. 4-7).....	88
Trumpets (ch. 8-9).....	96
Good Warning About the Wife (ch. 10).....	98
Lenin and Stalin (ch. 11)	102
The Red Dragon Is the Devil (ch. 12).....	105
Europa (ch. 13)	116

Coming of the Lamb (ch. 14-15)	125
Bowls (ch. 16)	130
England (ch. 17-18)	134
Promised Communism (ch. 19-20)	137
Kitezh (ch. 21).....	145
Testimony (ch. 22).....	149
Part 3. Promised Communism.....	153
Concept of "Communism"	154
The Family Is a model of a Communist Society	155
The Marxist Theory of Communism Is Utopian	158
Criticism of Capitalism.....	164
Criticism of "Patriotism"	173
Criticism of the State	175
The Function and Genesis of the Governance.....	176
Elevating and depressing types of civilization	179
SOVOK	183
Lynching.....	186
Education	188
Bullying	188
Formulas of Communism	196
Mechanisms of Human Needs	197
Distribution Formula.....	199
Strategy.....	200
The hegemon of the construction of communism should not be the working class, but monasticism.....	201
LAMAI	204

Part 1. Structure of the Universe

The soul is immortal. The body is born and dies. The word «spirit» has different meanings. In order to understand the different meanings of various religious words, it is necessary to use a constructive image. For this, we will take diagrams as a tool. A diagram is just a tool, scissors. We need scissors to cut off some meanings found in spiritual literature from others. Words in spiritual sources often denote many different meanings. Often, the same words are found in different spiritual sources, but the meanings behind them are different. Or, conversely, we encounter words that seem different, but the meanings behind them are the same. So, on these diagrams we will lay out different meanings as on a shelf. Different meanings – on different shelves. And different words denoting the same meanings – on one shelf.

In this book, the concept of the «Universe» will encompass and structurally describe both the material and mental components of «absolutely everything». In the three-dimensional diagrams of the structure of the Universe used in this section, the vertical axis can be interpreted as the «Axis of Merit», and the axis going deep, in the direction of nirvana, can be interpreted as the «Axis of Tranquility».



Unified Religious Structure

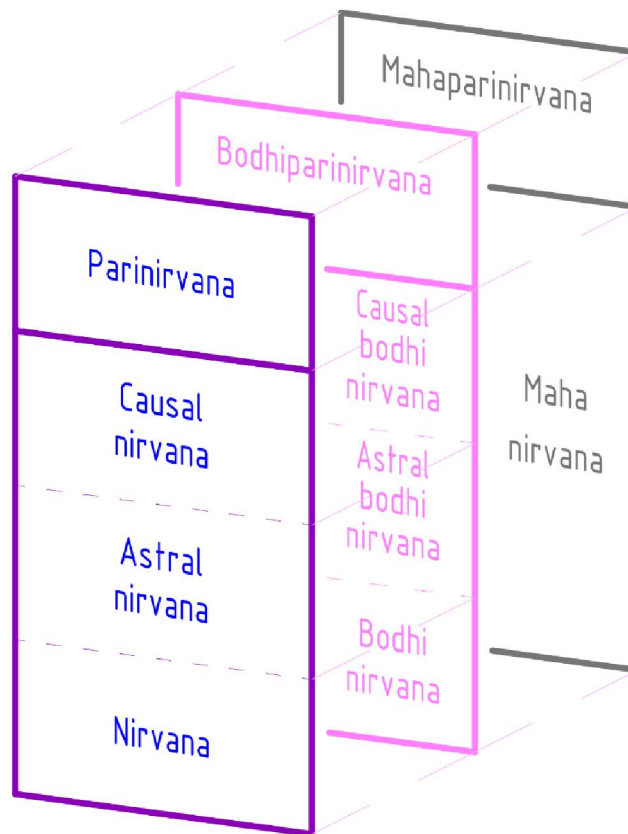
Physical world is the world we live in. The world of phenomena. Physical dimension. The corporeal dimension. The material universe. Reality. Visible reality. In Buddhism: Kamaloka (Desire Realm).

Astral world is the world we enter in a dream. Astral dimension. Soul dimension. In Buddhism: Rupaloka (Form Realm). The astral world is divided into the lower and upper. The lower astral overlaps the world of phenomena. The upper astral has no direct projection with

the world of phenomena. The astral controls reality by the mechanism of image projection. A phenomenon or object, before manifesting itself in our physical world, first appears in the astral as an image. A person who has a spiritual level that allows him to freely be reborn in the next life in the upper astral or higher is called a "saint".

Causal world is the world that controls the astral world and the world of phenomena. The causal dimension. The spiritual dimension. In Buddhism: Arupaloka (Formless Realm). The causal world is divided into the upper, middle and lower. The lower causal overlaps the lower astral and the world of phenomena. The middle causal overlaps the upper astral. The upper causal does not have a direct projection with the astral. The causal controls the astral by the mechanism of idea projection. That is, an astral image, before manifesting in the astral, first appears in the causal as an idea.

Typical Division of Nirvana



The world of Nirvana is the world of the highest Absolute. "Nirvana" is translated as "absence of excitement". It is a state of liberation, absolute peace. In the sutras, nirvana is designated as the destruction of worldly desires. Nirvana is opposed to samsara, that is, reality, astral and causal are samsara, and nirvana is not samsara. A distinction is made between minor nirvana, nirvana with remainder, parinirvana, bodhinirvana and mahanirvana.

Nirvana. Minor nirvana. Simply nirvana. Sole nirvana. A person who has attained minor nirvana comes to this attainment of nirvana (the first attainment of liberation) by a single path. Such a person is called an arhat or a single awakened one. Minor nirvana can be conditionally divided into causal nirvana, astral nirvana and nirvana of the world of phenomena, in accordance with what spiritual level the "liberated" one has, and, accordingly, what world's experience in the horizontal projection he stops (discards).

Nirvana with a remainder. By "remainder" in this term is meant the "life" which the arhat has not yet discarded.

Parinirvana is the highest level of nirvana, "nirvana without remainder," the completely independent existence of the True Ego. "Pari" is translated as "finally."

Parinirvana does not relate to any of the worlds of samsara; therefore, it is impossible to be in the state of parinirvana and live at the same time. If an arhat immediately after achieving nirvana discards life, he will enter parinirvana. "Parinirvana" and "nirvana with remainder" are antonyms.

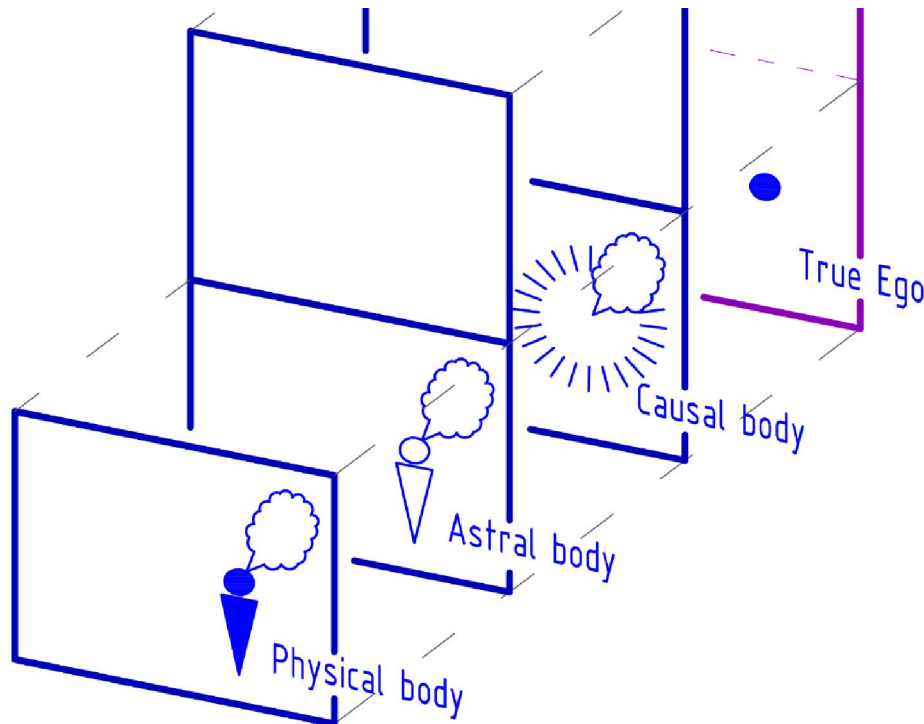
Bodhinirvana. An arhat, after achieving nirvana, does not stop there, but expands his achievement, leading other individuals to achieve nirvana, and thus overcoming the bonds of other worlds, other delusions, which he did not have before. Such a person is called a "bodhisattva". "Bodhi" is translated as "awakening, enlightenment", and "sattva" is translated as "being" – a being striving for awakening. The bodhisattva makes a shuttle movement: nirvana – samsara – again nirvana – again samsara – nirvana – samsara – and so on. Repeating the path of liberation doubles the experience of this person. Then triples. Then quadruples. And so on. Thus, the person has an increasingly broader experience of liberation than just a single nirvana. This state of expanding the experience of nirvana is called bodhinirvana. In the world of bodhinirvana, in relation to the world of nirvana, one can distinguish the upper level: bodhiparinirvana, where a bodhisattva can go after death; and the lower. The lower bodhinirvana can also be conditionally divided into three levels depending on which world's experience is destroyed: causal bodhinirvana, astral bodhinirvana and bodhinirvana of the world of phenomena.

Mahanirvana. When a bodhisattva gains the experience of liberation from all delusions in general, which can only be in the world of phenomena, and in the astral, and in the causal, he finds himself in a state where he has nothing more to achieve, he has overcome all the experience that is possible. This state is called "buddha", and this state corresponds to mahanirvana. "Maha" is translated as "great". If a person has already achieved Buddhahood in a previous life, then, in the next life, his individual liberation will simultaneously become a great liberation. Since mahanirvana corresponds to liberation from all worlds in general, it is divided into only two levels: *mahanirvana and mahaparinirvana*.

Mahaparinirvana is decoded as the great final destruction of worldly desires. Buddha Shakyamuni went into mahaparinirvana after his death. In the sources, there is often a discussion on the question "can the personality of a buddha return from mahaparinirvana as the same personality"?.. – Yes. Since the personality of a Buddha is free, he is free to choose whether to return from mahaparinirvana or never to return.

Levels of Consciousness

A person consists of several bodies. Physical body, Astral body, Causal body and True Ego (True Self).



Physical body is the normal human body. The physical body has *consciousness*.

Astral body can be described as something similar to the reflection of the body in a mirror. That is, it is not a body, but only a reflection. That is, it is, and at the same time, it is not. To see the astral body, you need to have astral vision. The physical body is designed in such a way that when a person uses physical eyes, he himself, due to a certain mechanism of connection between the astral body and the physical body, suppresses his astral vision. However, the ability to see with astral vision is not something unattainable. This ability develops in meditation. The astral body has its own consciousness. This consciousness of the astral body is correlated with what science calls the subconscious (unconscious). The astral body, separated from the physical body, is also called the body of precognition. There are beings that have only an astral body, but no physical body. Such beings are simply called precognitions. When they say about a person that a demon has entered into him, this may

mean that a being of the lower astral (precognition), which does not have its own physical body, has imposed itself on the person's astral body or has taken (replaced) the place of his astral body.

Causal body may outwardly look like a ball consisting of plasma, similar to a ball lightning, or, to put it even more precisely, just a ball of light, just light as a ball. The causal body also has its own consciousness. This causal co-knowledge is correlated with what is called superconsciousness in science (deep unconscious, preconsciousness). We can see causal consciousness in this way. If you recall a case when you forgot something so well, for example, the last name of an old acquaintance, that there is absolutely nothing in your head. You're trying to remember. You make a mental effort. And suddenly, a distant spark slips through my head. You haven't remembered what it is yet, but you already know that it is in memory, and you know that this information will soon come from the depths of memory. So, this spark is causal consciousness. What is called the "collective unconscious" in psychology is the entire lower causal world as a whole.

True Ego. In the world of nirvana (in all worlds of nirvana) the body and consciousness are one. The body-consciousness in the world of nirvana is called the True Ego.

The causal body together with the True Ego is also called the spirit of man. The astral body together with the spirit is also called the soul of man. The essence of man is his soul. The essence of the soul is its spirit. And the essence of the spirit is the True Ego. The physical body is controlled by the soul. The soul is controlled by the spirit. And the spirit is controlled by the True Ego.

In addition to the above-mentioned case of the causal body, the word spirit is often used to refer to any vital, mental or mystical energy. Also, the word spirit is sometimes used to refer to the mystical ascending energy: kundalini (holy spirit).

Matter of the Universe

What is called matter in philosophy and the three gunas are essentially one and the same.

The world of phenomena. What is understood by matter in science (physics) is the matter of the world of phenomena, guna rajas.

Astral world. Just like the matter of the physical world, we can also talk about the matter of the astral world. Astral matter in Hinduism is sometimes called drachma, drachma vibrations, drachma-vibrations, guna tamas.

Causal world. Just like the matter of the physical world, we can also talk about the matter of the causal. Causal matter is mystical light, guna sattva. The causal stores information about everything. Information in the causal exists in the form of mystical light.

The world of nirvana. Nirvana is considered "inseparable" by concept, so it is not accepted to single out any of its components. Nirvana is usually studied from the point of view of unknowability, universality, indivisibility, constancy, eternity, absoluteness. The Absolute is placed in the world of nirvana. There is also a clarification that the Absolute and the world of nirvana are identical.

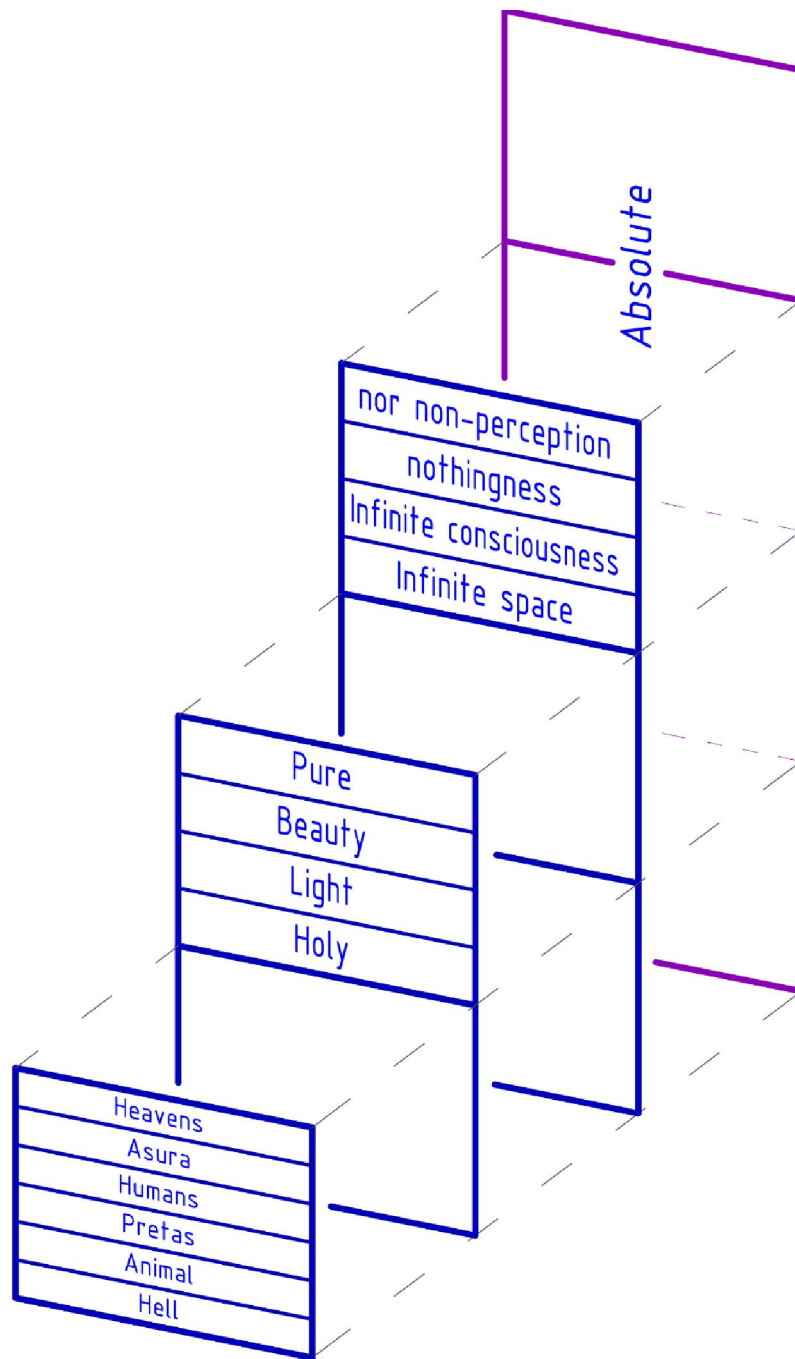
According to the law of conservation of matter and energy, neither energy nor matter can flow from one dimension to another. Therefore, it is impossible to detect the astral or causal with any physical devices. Information about the astral or causal can only be obtained in an introspective way. Causal, astral and reality interact with each other by the mechanism of identification. The finer physical matter that the devas and asuras are made of exists in the world of phenomena. And, therefore, it is theoretically possible to detect asuras and devas with physical devices.

The past cannot be changed. It is impossible to create a time machine.

There is no time in nirvana.

Typical Division of Worlds

God – this word will be used to describe a rational being that lives in the heavens. There are different levels of heaven. If we list the heavens in order from top to bottom, we will get something like this (in brackets we will indicate approximately how many days after death, according to authoritative sources, a person is reborn in this world).



☉ **Absolute.** The original highest authority. Brahman, Adi-Buddha, Atman. The Absolute is indifferent to samsara. The True Ego of man is initially a part of the Absolute (0).

☉ **Heavens of the Upper Causal World :**

- *Gods who surpassed knowledge (eighth dhyana) (1)*
- *Gods who surpassed existence (seventh dhyana) (2)*

- *Gods who surpassed space (sixth dhyana) (3)*
- *Gods unlimited spaces (fifth dhyana) (4)*

☉ **Heavens of the upper astral world :**

- **Clear skies**, formed by steadfastness (shanti), here dwells Trimurti (Brahma-Vishnu-Shiva), he is also the Triad, he is also Ishvara, he is also Mahadeva, he is also the Almighty from the “Revelation of John the Divine” (*fourth dhyana*) (5);
- **Heaven of Beauty**, formed by praise (prashansa), Vishnu dwells here (early Hindu) (*third dhyana*) (8);
- **Heavens of Light**, formed by compassion (karuna), at rebirth this world appears bright silver (*second dhyana*) (12);
- **Holy heavens**, formed by holy love (maitri), this is where the archangels live, during rebirth this world appears bright golden. The Creator rules the holy heavens. The Creator, the Maker, God the Father from the New Testament, Yahweh, Brahma (early Hindu), Ahura Mazda – these are one and the same. The early Hindu Brahma does not always see the gods located above him, just as people, for example, are unable to see any gods at all. Because of this ignorance, Brahma and his entourage have the illusion that Brahma is the highest god in the entire Universe. This delusion influenced the fact that the followers of the Abrahamic religions (with little clarity for themselves) endowed Brahma with the properties of the Absolute and worship him as the Absolute. The same, in principle, can be said about Allah in Islam. The idea of monotheism, that one supreme god should be worshipped, is certainly correct and progressive. However, the corollary of this idea of monotheism, that there are no other gods except the supreme god, is a mistake, a sad delusion (*first dhyana*) (20).

☉ **Physical world**

- **Heavens of the Physical world** (earthly heavens, material heavens, "earthly atmosphere"), are formed by contentment. Angels, guardians, fairies, devas, elves live here. Sometimes, in order not to confuse them with the gods of the upper astral, these inhabitants

are called demigods. In the material heavens, most gods consider the satisfaction of desires to be the meaning of life. The world is connected with the ajna chakra. The energy of tamas prevails here. At reincarnation, this world appears white, slightly tinted with different shades. The socio-economic system in this world is communism. In the sutras, the material heavens are often divided into six levels. The first heaven (first level) is the highest. The highest in the first material heaven is Vashavartin (Zeus, Ra, the Sole Ruler or the One God of the Old Testament, all of whom can be equated with him), he lives the longest, is the most powerful and the happiest and the most joyful and ecstatic compared to all the other devas. By worshipping Vashavartin and making offerings to him, the other devas thus accumulate merit (40). In the second heaven, the ruler is Sunirmita. The second heaven is the world of the devas who enjoy their magical creations, they can do anything for their own pleasure (41). The third heaven is the Tushita heaven. This heaven is distinguished by a deep knowledge of the law of Truth (42). The fourth heaven is the heaven of Metempsychosis or the heaven of the god Yama. Some religions mistakenly elevate Yama too high, and some even equate him with the Devil. The word "yama" means death, but this person is completely different. God Yama (Yamaraj, Emma, Ymir, Suyama, Varuna) is a judge who ensures that the new birth of souls occurs in accordance with their accumulated karma (43). The fifth heaven is the heaven of the Thirty-three Gods. The ruler of this world is Indra (Shakra, Sakka). For his great ability to rule the world, he is also called the Capable God (44). The sixth heaven is the heaven of the Four Rulers. The Four Rulers correspond to the four cardinal directions. There, in particular, on the eastern side, there is a heaven inhabited by the angels-protectors of certain countries. In particular, at present, the role of such a protector of Russia is performed by the soul of its former leader: Vladimir Lenin. The sixth heaven (sixth level) is the lowest material heaven (45).

- **Asuras.** Supermen, demons, rakshas, devils (the word "bes" in Russian can mean both devil and foreknowledge). The world is formed by pride. In the world of asuras, pride is revered as a virtue. The world is connected with vishuddha chakra. Rajas energy prevails here. During reincarnation, this world appears red. The socio-economic system in this world is socialism. In European culture, little is known about the levels of asuras and pretas, therefore, when describing different spiritual experiences, they are often placed in one common world, the world of hell. Although this is a significant mistake. Asuras come to hell only as a service, but this does not mean that they belong to that level of hell. For comparison, we can give the following illustration: people come to the forest, which is essentially the world of animals, but do not belong to the world of animals. Another illustration for comparison is that

jailers in the human world are the most ordinary capable citizens, and this despite the fact that they are physically in prison, unlike the prisoners of this prison who are deprived of free movement. So, some asuras and some material gods, including the god Yama, including Mara, visit hell as jailers, but not because they are attached to hell, but because they perform their socially important work there: they wash away the karma of the souls that have fallen into this hell. Various aliens, who often appear to us on flying saucers, are also asuras. The supreme ruler of the asura world is the Devil. The Devil, Mara, King Mara, Prince of Darkness – these are all one and the same. The Devil is not the highest ruler of the material world (Vashavartin), as is mistakenly believed in some religions. Also, the Devil is not, as is believed in the vast majority of sources, a deva from either the higher or lower material heavens. This misconception is mostly due to the fact that Mara, appearing in various visions to people, prefers to exaggerate his real level, prefers to pretend to be the ruler of absolutely the entire world (in fact, he is not even slightly the ruler of the world – this is a deliberate lie, deception, bluff, lies). Uncontrollable pride and vanity make Mara and his servants throw dust in the eyes, pretend to be higher gods. Mara is the greatest liar in the entire universe. It is no coincidence that he is also called Satan. Satan means a slanderer of the Truth. The one who says about the Truth that it is not the Truth. And about the non-Truth he says that it is the Truth. Mara can also quite easily pretend to be both the Almighty and the Absolute. It is also worth noting that the evil devil, who revels in the suffering of souls, is a fictional character – it has nothing to do with reality. In fact, Mara only cares about the souls being able to wash away their bad karma as quickly as possible. Usually, when a person dies, Mara is the first guest to come to him, suddenly appears, scares him and offers him to become the ruler of the world. This is a lie, he will not be able to do it. Therefore, at the moment of death, a person should have the phrase “fuck you” ready (46).

- **People.** The world is formed by love attachment. Love attachment is revered as a virtue in the world of people. The world is connected with the anahata chakra. Sattva energy predominates here. At reincarnation, this world appears blue (47).

- **Pretas.** Hungry ghosts. The world is formed by greed. In the world of pretas, self-interest is revered as a virtue. The world is connected with the manipura chakra. Sattva energy predominates here. During reincarnation, this world seems yellow, like sand. This world is well described in the book by Julia Voznesenskaya "My Posthumous Adventures". Describing the world of pretas, European authors often call this world hell. How does the world of pretas differ from the world of hell? Hell is pain: either from cold, or from heat, or from cuts, or from blows, or from something else, but in any case, it is physical pain. In the world of

pretas, there is no such severe pain. The world of pretas is also called the world of hungry ghosts. It would be more correct to call this world the world of global dissatisfaction. If hell is a terrible world, then the world of pretas is just a world – a gloomy one. The world of pretas is very similar to the world of homeless people in a garbage dump. It is often possible to find in the sources that the world of pretas is placed below the level of the world of animals. This is a mistake. It is connected, as has already been indicated a little earlier, with an incorrect interpretation, confusion of geographical mutual arrangement and spiritual level mutual arrangement. In the classification proposed here, the worlds are located not according to the geographical principle, but according to the principle of "what is higher and what is lower on the spiritual level." And, therefore, pretas are placed above animals here insofar as pretas, unlike animals, have primitive speech, have primitive consciousness, primitive reason. Moreover, according to the descriptions of this world, it can be understood that pretas even have public works. In one of the descriptions of this world, it was said that the overseers forced the population to work. There was a road with a special surface. So, several groups of pretas first built this road, and then dismantled this road. And such, at first glance, oddity was very "wisely" justified. Such a ring-shaped simultaneous construction and destruction of the road solved the problem of employment of the population. Despite the lower spiritual level than that of humans, the world of pretas has developed illusionist technologies, including those based on hypnosis and magic (48).

- **Animals.** The world is formed by ignorance. In the animal world, the law of struggle for survival operates. The world is connected with the svadhithana chakra. The energy of tamas prevails here. During rebirth, this world appears green. Some spiritual and philosophical schools recognize the animal world as a model of harmony, the highest perfection of the great creation. However, upon closer examination of the structure of this world, such a view does not stand up to criticism. The main dissonance of this world, for example, is that the souls of those animals that are killed for food are forced to suffer. In Abrahamic religions, it is believed that fish and insects do not have souls, and therefore they allegedly do not suffer when slaughtered, and therefore their murder is allegedly not a sin, an accumulation of karma of murder. This is a very sad misconception (49).

- **Hell.** The world is formed by hatred. The world is connected with the muladhara chakra. Rajas energy predominates here. During rebirth, this world appears black. If a person likes the color black, if a person prefers to dress in black, if a person involuntarily pays attention to black objects in the first place, then this means that his next rebirth will be in hell. The beings of hell are forced to suffer very severely and for a very long time from physical pain.

Unlike people, the beings of hell do not switch off (do not lose consciousness) when they are in unbearable pain. In hell, the beings fear the destruction of hell most of all and hate death most of all. Which, in itself, when viewed soberly, looks like nonsense. In this last fear and in this paradox, an amazing similarity is revealed between absolutely all the beings of the phenomenal world (50).

The division of the worlds of the middle causal is similar to the division of the worlds of the upper astral. The division of the worlds of the lower causal and lower astral is similar to the division of the worlds of the world of phenomena.

Anthropomorphism

Homo created himself in his own image and likeness

The overwhelming majority of the population of reality and the astral world is anthropomorphic.

This means that the beings of many worlds where form is possible are close in their structure to the form of man. This is a universal form.

It turns out that the human form is used not only by creatures that look like humans: gods, asuras, pretas, hell beings, but also by those who, at first glance, do not look like humans at all. For example: dragons, animals, insects, fish, birds.

All creatures have an image of their body in their consciousness. That is, any creature, seeing the world, sees itself in this world. So, this vision of itself in all creatures is anthropomorphic. That is, it seems to any creature that it is a human being.

For example, a dog running on four legs thinks that it is a person. It is just that, for the sake of speed, right now, due to a slightly incomprehensible state of the body, it is more convenient for it to run not on two legs, but on four. So, it is simply faster at the moment. But when it is not in a hurry, it can quite freely stand on its hind legs, and stand and move like an

ordinary person. It perceives other people as ordinary, equal people, as its friends. It perceives other dogs as dogs.

A dolphin, for example, swimming in the water, also perceives itself as a person who is in the water only because it can swim well, and it simply likes this swimming. It perceives the other surrounding dolphins as dolphins, to whom it, supposedly a swimming person, simply has a good friendly attitude. It helps them whenever possible simply because it can. It perceives people as its good friends. As its equals. During a storm, it does not go ashore because it is afraid of the surf near the shore. A high wave near the shore can hit something, and there is a danger of choking. Therefore, it is safer to wait out the storm in the deep.

A fly, for example, flying above the kitchen table, also perceives itself as a person. It thinks that it has become very cool and has learned to fly like an angel, if it only wants to in its mind. In order to fly, the fly sends a small amount of mental power to a magical invisible cloak that flutters behind its back. And this cloak lifts it and carries it where it needs to go. It perceives a person as a good friend. And sometimes, in a fit of tenderness, the fly approaches the face of a person it likes and kisses him on the cheek.

The internal image of oneself as a human leads to the fact that in the course of Darwinian evolution, many animals acquire characteristics that are unique to humans earlier than they need from the point of view of their lifestyle. For example, the hind and front limbs-fins of fish and the five-fingered structure of the fin bones of fish.

Why did God Create the Devil? Why does God Allow Evil to Exist?

- *If something is stated on behalf of religion regarding otherworldly things, this does not mean that it is actually so.*
- *If something in a religion is right, something that can be agreed upon. – For example, that God exists. – That doesn't mean that everything else that religion says is also right.*
- *The Creator is not the Almighty God. And the Almighty God is not the Creator. These are different gods.*
- *The omnipresent, omnipotent God is the Absolute – he did not create anything. He is*

generally indifferent to everything. He does not care what is happening in the world, and how anyone lives in this world.

- *God who created the world is the Creator. The Creator is not absolute. This is the same ordinary soul as all human souls. And therefore, he, just like any other rational soul, can make mistakes.*
- *God the Creator is a strong god, but not omnipotent.*
- *Nobody created people, or the souls of people.*
- *People, their souls, like all other souls, are free. Souls themselves decide who they want to be and what they want to be: angels or devils, good or evil.*
- *No one created the devil and his soul. Just like no one created the souls of people. No one created big or small gods. No one created evil dragons. No one created good wizards. They all created themselves.*
- *The physical body, in particular the physical body of a human being – yes, it has a created origin. The main creator in this case is the human being himself. To be more precise – the main mental creator of the physical human body is the collective mind of people. Women work on male bodies to a greater extent, and men work on female bodies to a greater extent.*
- *The soul that enters the body and temporarily lives in the body exists forever. We can conditionally talk about only one option for the creation of the soul: when the soul creates itself, and when the soul destroys itself (the emergence of the soul). There are no other options for the emergence of souls and there cannot be.*
- *When God supposedly breathes a soul into a body, in reality he is merely inviting an already existing soul to fill that body, and to everyone on the outside it seems as if a new soul has thus appeared.*
- *The same thing happens when a child is born. When a child is born, a new soul is not born. Only a body is born. And the soul only chooses and fills the body if it likes it in this body, if it likes these specific parents.*
- *There is no evil in the world. The world is neutral in its essence. Evil and good appear in a person's consciousness when a person evaluates what is happening. If a person likes something, then he considers it good. And if a person does not like something, then he*

considers it evil.

- *Evil and good encountered by the soul are subject to the law of karma. If you do good, good returns. If you do evil, evil returns. Therefore, any soul should return all claims to the creators back, personally to itself.*
- *The devil is inside us. In each person there is both absolute and pernicious. It is important to understand what is pernicious and what is uplifting. Usually, the devil is understood as simply everything bad that we encounter in our lives, everything that we do not like. However, this is a misunderstanding. The devil inside us is worldly desires.*
- *Samsara was created not by the Absolute, but by the True Egos that fell out of the Absolute state.*
- *There is no evil in the world. The world is neutral in its essence. However, God Shiva (the Almighty) exists in this world. Shiva does not leave and remains in this world in order to save. And therefore, the essentially neutral world ceases to be neutral for Shiva. With the decision to lead salvation, Shiva developed goals and values, tasks and rules, desires and fears, motivation and experience. With the decision to lead salvation, for Shiva, everything that leads souls to salvation became good, and everything that leads souls to fall became evil.*

The Emergence of the Soul

- **Absolute state.** *Initially, all True Egos were merged with the Absolute, and were in this absolute state. The absolute state means that the True Ego could create whatever it wanted, create whatever body it wanted, experience whatever state it wanted. However, the absolute state did not mean that the True Ego was absolutely perfect in terms of maturity and wisdom.*
- **Movement.** *At that moment, when the True Ego actually did what it could do by virtue of its absolute state, by virtue of its absolute freedom, when it realized its free state, then it automatically became the True Ego, having movement. This movement took place in the three original dimensions (three gunas). Having made a free movement, the True Ego returned to its original absolute state.*

●**Three gunas.** *Guna is translated as rope. The three original dimensions and the three gunas are essentially the same thing. What is called matter in philosophy and the three gunas are essentially the same thing. Without the influence of the True Ego, all the original dimensions (the three gunas) were in a state of transparent silent equilibrium. The dimension in which it was easy to move was called causal. The dimension in which it was average to move was called astral. The dimension in which it was difficult to move was called manifest. The manifest dimension is arranged in such a way that the emergence of physical space-and-time is possible in it by the will of the True Ego. The three Gunas are sattva, tamas and rajas. The causal is conditioned by sattva. The astral is conditioned by tamas. The reality is conditioned by rajas. The three Gunas and the Absolute are parallel to each other and exist eternally.*

●**Anti-mystical force.** *The True Ego made movements in order to be convinced, to confirm, to prove to itself its absolutely free state. Such doubt in its absoluteness is a delusion and, by virtue of this, is the first step on the path of further decline.*

●**Formed experience.** *Due to the antimystical force, the True Ego tried even harder to convince itself that the original state was the best, the most suitable for it. For this, for the sake of comparing one with the other, the True Ego stopped discarding the experience of its free movement immediately after its cessation, as it had done until now. And the True Ego began to accumulate the experience of those movements that it performed.*

●**Motivation.** *Comparing different experiences to understand what suits it and what does not, the True Ego created criteria for evaluating experience. The criterion for evaluating is "habit". That is, what in the past formed experience led to the initial happy, joyful, free state, became the criterion for evaluating new experience.*

●**Elements of the spirit.** *For the sake of adequacy between experience and space, the True Ego formed a causal body: an external causal object identical to the True Ego, and merged, identified itself with this external object. The True Ego began to think: "This is not an external object, but this I myself am." With repeated experience, the True Ego became bound by this obscuration. This moment can be seen as the emergence of the spirit. The spirit can also be seen as the totality of the True Ego, the antimystical force, the formed experience, the motivation and the causal body. The spirit as a causal body appears as a clot of light.*

●**Elements of the soul.** *In order to understand more deeply, to see more clearly, to distinguish more clearly, to hold more firmly what was seen and understood, the spirit formed an*

astral body (according to some sources: “subtle body” or “etheric body”, or one of the particular variants of “form” or “form-exterior”): an external astral object identical to the spirit – and merged, identified with this external object. The True Ego began to think like this: “This is not an external object, but this is I myself”. With repeated repetition of this experience, the True Ego found itself bound by this obscuration. This moment can be considered as the emergence of the soul. The soul as an astral body looks like only a blurred reflection in a mirror without a physical body.

● **Elements of sensations.** *For the knowledge of everything else objectively external, the soul formed primary, elementary, organs of sensation: the ability to see, hear, touch, smell, distinguish taste, feel movement.*

● **Consciousness.** *For a better understanding of what the sense organs perceive, for the synthesis of various sensations into a single whole, the soul has mastered the ability to construct images and think with these images.*

● **Touch.** *Contact of the senses with external objects. External objects are created by the same soul and also by other souls. The three gunas are used as building material for the formation of external objects.*

● **Sensation.** *As a result of contact of the sense organs with external objects, the soul receives sensations. Sensations can be divided into strong and weak, as well as pleasant and unpleasant.*

● **Perception.** *The summation of individual sensations into a single image.*

● **Feeling.** *Evaluation of the image obtained during perception. What was formed at the stage of motivation is used as a criterion for evaluating the image. Thus, when the details of the past and new experience coincide, an illusion of approaching the original absolute state of the True Ego is created, and then both the new experience, and new sensations, and new images are also evaluated as pleasant.*

● **Thirst.** *Having a pleasant experience cannot but lead to a strong desire to repeat the experience, to passion.*

● **Capture («clinging»).** *Strong attachment to both objects of pleasant feelings and to those of one's own internal factors that are associated with these objects. For example, being caught up in memories of a loved one.*

●**Assignment.** *Keeping objects of desire, objects of pleasant feelings and thoughts near oneself.*

●**Making of Existence.** *Creation of the physical body.*

●**Internalization.** *The external object (object of capture) crosses the external-internal border and becomes part of the physical body, forming internal metabolism, becoming part of metabolism. And thus forming an internal need for the external, similar to itself. For example, internal alcohol, which is present in the blood, creates a need for even more external alcohol. Here, "existence" should be understood as "the existence of a living being", "the existence of a living organism". And "the existence of a living organism" should in no way be understood as something "internally non-processual (static)". "The existence of a living organism" is a process, a process of internal metabolism, that is, a process of assimilation and dissimilation, that is, a process of constant internalization and externalization. Stopping the internal metabolism means death.*

●**Birth.** *If the inwardness is not stopped, then the further development of the process leads the soul to the formation of increasingly coarser, more inert bodies. And, ultimately, the soul finds itself in a human body in this world of phenomena. At the moment of birth, the True Ego forgets what happened to it before, and because of this, the True Ego develops an erroneous view of bodily existence: "this body is I." The repeated births lead the True Ego to the constraint of this obscuration. Understanding this stage as a one-time event is erroneous. This stage should be understood as the soul having come to a state of constant birth and death, to a state of constant rebirth, to the experience of an infinite number of births.*

●**Suffering.** *If a person is born, he will inevitably die. If the soul, through its will and correct thinking, cuts off any element of this chain, then the process of forming the conditions of emergence ceases. The assertion that the process of forming the conditions of emergence exists permanently and immanently is correct. The assertion that the last link in the process of forming the conditions of emergence leads back to the first link is a delusion, a mistake, a confusion. In fact, the last link of emergence leads to the first link of liberation: to faith.*

Worldly Desires

Everything that directs a person away from himself, away from his True Ego, towards the external world, towards samsara, is called worldly desires. Worldly desires are the cause of all suffering. Worldly desires are the opposite of the desire for spiritual growth.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the more beautiful that person's appearance.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the higher the overall level of health that person has.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the longer that person lives.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the less stress that person has and the lower their overall level.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the less stress that person has and, as a result, the less that person needs food, which is mostly a means of eating away stress.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the more calm that person is.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the calmer that person is, and the better that person's reaction is, which gives that person a greater chance of survival in unforeseen circumstances. Also, a good reaction is a key factor that allows that person to win in a fight or in martial arts.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the more successful this person is in his professional, scientific or sports activities.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the more adequately this person perceives reality.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the shorter that person's sleep.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the more willpower that person has.

The more willpower a person has, the less worldly desires that person has.

The ability to tolerate pain varies. Some people have a low pain threshold, while others have a high pain threshold. One of the main factors that influences the level of pain threshold is the level of a person's worldly desires. The fewer worldly desires a person has, the higher

that person's pain threshold.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the more merit that person has.

The fewer worldly desires a person has, the higher that person's spiritual level.

The desire to accumulate merit, the desire for spiritual growth, the desire to engage in spiritual practice, the desire to observe the commandments, the desire to follow dharma, the desire to live according to conscience, the desire for salvation – all these are not worldly desires.

Law of Karma

The word karma is translated as action.

If you cause someone suffering with your actions, then you are destined to experience this suffering as well. If you bring joy to someone with your actions, then you are destined to experience this joy as well. Neutral actions are reflected by neutral consequences. With rare exceptions, karma returns in a one-to-one ratio.

It follows from the law of karma that any pleasure is subject to the law of the pendulum. The more pleasure a person receives, the more suffering he will have to endure. Sometimes this principle is called the zebra principle. "A bright stripe will definitely be followed by a dark one." If a woman avoids pleasure and enjoyment from sex, then during childbirth she will experience almost no pain.

Merit is the accumulation of karma of good deeds towards souls who are superior to you in some way. The greatest value is the merit before the Supreme God or the Absolute. When a person is engaged in spiritual practice, then he accumulates the highest merit.

When a person lives an ordinary life, then, as a rule, he squanders his merits. This is manifested, for example, in the fact that in youth a person is usually lucky and lucky, and in maturity his luck, as a rule, disappears. This happens because luck directly depends on merits. The main expense item of merits for young people is sex and getting pleasure from

taste. Getting pleasure occurs with the squandering of merits. Enjoyment of any process occurs with the squandering of merits. Enjoyment of life occurs with the squandering of merits.

If a person becomes a monk and conscientiously leads a monastic life, then the life expectancy of his parents increases by an average of 20 percent.

Meaning of Life

The meaning of life is spiritual growth.

A person is born. Lives. Grows up. Dies. Then, his soul is born again in a new body. And so it goes on almost endlessly. This is called the cycle of samsara. If a person tries to achieve spiritual liberation in each of his lives, then sooner or later he will be able to free himself from the circle of samsara. If a person does not strive to achieve spiritual liberation, then with each of his next lives he becomes closer and closer to the world of hell. In Buddhism, the totality of all people who strive for spiritual liberation is usually called the "stream of Truth" or the "ascending stream". And the totality of all people who do not strive for liberation and waste their lives on false goals is called the "descending stream". The descending stream consists of people who mistakenly believe that the purpose of life is supposedly to receive pleasure, that supposedly you just need to live and enjoy this life. In our time (the beginning of the 21st century), the ratio between the ascending stream and the descending stream is approximately one to a thousand.

In Hinduism and Buddhism there is such a concept as Dharma – the universal law of existence. In the East, it is accepted to observe Dharma to a greater extent than the Law of Karma. "Dharma protects those who protect Dharma." The overwhelming majority of people both in the East and throughout the world try to build their lives so that they correspond to Dharma as much as possible, or, in common language, do not go against Conscience. However, unfortunately, few understand what Dharma really is. Few understand what is actually harmful. The overwhelming majority of people consider Dharma to be what is generally accepted to be Dharma. The overwhelming majority of people take as life guidelines what is

generally accepted to take as life guidelines. And few understand that what is generally accepted is, in fact, erroneous. Few understand that what is generally accepted is, in fact, harmful. On the contrary, the First Correct Law of Dharma is the Law of liberation from worldly desires: "The cause of all suffering is worldly desires." And the second correct Law of Dharma is the Law of Karma. And as subsequent correct Laws of Dharma, one can consider the Six Karunas (see the chapter "Message to the Seven Churches"). Dharma is not limited to only these seven laws (the first karuna and the first law of dharma coincide, so both are considered as one). This entire book should be considered as a "Correct Dharma School."

In order to live freely and at liberty, it is necessary to achieve liberation.

Law of Projection

Any thought has power. Any image manifests itself in reality.

A weak, isolated image manifests itself in the form of imperceptible consequences.

A strong image manifests itself as a tangible reality.

A special case of the manifestation of a strong image is the case when a person has conceived of creating something and then brought this idea to life. This is usually called creation.

The gods always have very strong images. That is why their images are life-giving.

A strong, multiple collective image emerges as a real, inevitable event.

A very strong thought can give birth to life.

Meditation of becoming is precisely one of the ways to make your thought strong and repetitive.

The law of karma and the law of projection are interconnected. The more merit a person has, the more his consciousness manifests.

Law of Resonance

People, being close, experience the same emotion, experience the same feeling. This law is sometimes interpreted as the crowd effect. The crowd effect is a special case of the resonance law. This law works in any communication between people, even if people are at a great distance, even if communication between people occurs via telephone, mail or the Internet.

The Question of the Primacy

Being defines consciousness. And consciousness determines existence. These are two sides of a single dialectical principle.

An illustration of the first one. Being defines consciousness. A person has an innate desire to live. In order to survive, a person carefully studies the subjects on which his life depends. In particular, such a subject for a person is his mother. A man studies his mother very carefully. He carefully tries to understand what his mother is thinking, what his mother wants from him. As a result, a person has an internal image. The image of his mother. Trying to study his mother more deeply, a person begins to repeat her actions after her mother. He repeats after his mother what she says. As a result, a person manages to learn speech. And, having mastered speech, a person masters the thinking that stands behind this speech. That is, being determines consciousness.

Illustration of the second one. Consciousness defines being. A person, for example, noticed that it would be more convenient for him if he did not sit on the ground, but on something higher. And the person formed an image inside his mind of something that could help him in this. A man created the idea of a stool. After that, the person drew this image of himself on

paper and, looking at the drawing, checked whether what he came with corresponded to what he needed. After making sure that what is drawn is fully consistent with the intended, and what is conceived is fully consistent with what is desired, a person takes a tree, tools and makes a stool. So, at first there was no stool, then the idea of a stool appeared, then the stool appeared in reality. That is, consciousness defines being.

Materialism asserts that matter is primary, and consciousness is secondary. Idealism, on the other hand, asserts that, on the contrary, consciousness is primary, and matter is secondary. I wonder what makes people take sides? It would make sense for anyone who would like to understand the essence of this dispute to first deal with the "law of disappearance."

"The law of disappearance":

Everything that has a beginning has an end.

A completely natural consequence follows from this law.:

Everything that has no beginning has no end.

This law is easily proved by the absence of examples in life when something would have a beginning and would not have an ending. This dialectical law must be taken into account by any philosopher, regardless of whether he is a materialist, or an idealist, or anyone else. That is, a thinker who rejects this principle should be considered an illiterate thinker, an ignoramus. All Abrahamic religions should also be recognized as such ignoramuses. In contrast, most Buddhist and Hindu schools recognize this principle. This principle is also recognized by science.

As for the question of what is primary, matter or consciousness, in most Buddhist schools it is believed that both matter and consciousness exist forever, and therefore they do not have a moment of origin. And, therefore, there is no need to wonder "which came first", since they were both there initially. In science, the most popular opinion is that matter exists forever, and consciousness is secondary, that is, co-knowledge appears at a certain stage of the

evolution of matter and disappears at a certain stage of evolution.

The philosophy of Buddhism recognizes science and recognizes Darwin's theory. And that's right.

Question of Knowability of God

This world is given to a person through sensations and only through sensations. However, scientists have agreed to believe that the world that is given to us through sensations and only through sensations really exists. Although it is practically impossible to prove.

It is also impossible to prove the existence of dreams. No devices can register a person's dreams. Devices can only register various electromagnetic oscillations of the brain. And scientists have discovered that when a sleeping brain emits a strictly defined picture of electromagnetic oscillations, and if a person is immediately awakened at that moment, then the person says that he has just seen a dream. It is impossible to prove the existence of dreams in any other way. And, nevertheless, scientists have agreed to admit that dreams exist and are an objective reality.

That is, scientists agree on practically everything that is considered objective reality or that is not considered objective reality.

With regard to the existence of God, the world scientific community has agreed to believe that He is unknowable and that His existence cannot be proven.

However, this is a mistake of scientists. Scientists have not noticed that the way of studying God is identical to the way of studying dreams. There are such people – saints. Saints testify that they have experience of communicating with God. Saints testify that this communication with God occurs in a particularly deep meditative state. As a rule, the testimonies of different saints about God are similar. The similarity of the testimonies of a large number of saints fully proves that the saints deal with the same reality. It is quite easy to distinguish holy people from non-saints with the help of the same electroencephalography. When a holy person enters the necessary meditative state, then his brain begins to emit waves with a

strictly defined pattern, which can be quite objectively registered by a physical device. The similarity and repeatability of physical indicators and the similarity and repeatability of the meditative experience described by the saints should be interpreted as evidence of the presence of such an objective factor as the existence of God.

There is another scientific proof of the existence of God. This is the biblical scripture "Apocalypse". This work was written two thousand years ago. And this work describes the events that are happening in our time. This work describes the events that are happening, first of all, at the beginning of the twenty-first century. The "Apocalypse" describes the events of our time very accurately. Almost all the predictions of various seers that people have to deal with suffer from one drawback, namely: excessive metaphor. Because of this, almost all the predictions of the prophets have no practical use. Because from these predictions it is practically impossible to know anything in advance. "Apocalypse" is fundamentally different from such predictions. "Apocalypse" very accurately answers the main questions: "Will there be a Third World War or not?"; "Will America perish or not?"; "Will communism win in the whole world or not?". To have such a distant and very accurate foresight, you need to be a real God. That is, the existence of such a scripture as the "Apocalypse" and the confirmation in reality of everything that this "Apocalypse" predicts is a real, quite scientific, proof of the existence of God. "Apocalypse" is a real scripture and the whole world knows this scripture almost by heart. In this scripture, God transmits through John the Evangelist information about what will happen on Earth in two millennia. For example, he transmits that the Third World War will happen on Earth. And, indeed, at the beginning of the twenty-first century, the Third World War occurs. If there is a sufficiently accurate real prediction of the events of the Third World War, then there is a source of these sufficiently accurate predictions. And the source of these real predictions is God. What more real proof of the existence of God do you need?

What is Truth?

If a person does not have a clear enough understanding of what is right and what is not. If

a person's life is going awry. If a person feels that his life is not worth a dime. If a person cannot understand what has meaning in this life and what does not. If a person does not understand where it is worth spending energy and where it is not worth it. If a person has a feeling that he does not understand something very important in this life. All this means that a person does not know the "Truth".

One should be able to understand the difference between "philosophical absolute truth", "spiritual absolute Truth" and the "Truth to which the Buddha awakens" and by the name of awakening to which the Buddha has his title. One should also be able to understand the concept of "Truth" with a capital letter and the concept of "truth" with a small letter.

Truth with a small letter is the content of thought about the essence of the knowable, which has overcome the status of hypothesis in the procedures of verification for compliance with the knowable; the coincidence of thinking and reality as opposed to error (contradiction of thinking and reality). The criterion of truth is practice. Truth with a small letter is also called a person's statements when it corresponds to reality (truth as opposed to lies). The concept of truth is also used in logic, when one or another logical statement has no contradictions.

The concept of absolute truth (with a small letter) is used in philosophy. In philosophy, absolute truth is a true statement that functions as the original scientific knowledge, the content of which does not imply problematization or correction. In other words, if a statement can be problematized with further correction according to the criterion of completeness, or according to the criterion of relativity, or according to the criterion of situationality (and also in some philosophical schools according to the criterion of chance, concreteness), then this truth is not absolute.

The essence of the original philosophical absolute truth is its absence. In Buddhist philosophical schools, this principle is called the principle of emptiness: "truth is emptiness."

"Initially there is nothing inherently existent." Everything that we think about this or that phenomenon as an essence is just our own thoughts that we "extract" from things or phenomena. And these thoughts themselves were not and are not originally in any things or phenomena.

In Hegel's logic of ascent, the original philosophical truth is called the original universal initial abstraction (predicate). However, in reality, any predicate, no matter how original it is, if it has at least some content, can always be considered not as original, but as refined (as a

refinement). And, therefore, any – truly "original" – predicate must be equal to zero in its meaningfulness (must be equal to zero in its content).

Truth with a capital letter is usually understood as spiritual absolute Truth.

The essence of spiritual absolute Truth lies not in the existence of the One God, nor in the structure (or universal interconnectedness) of the Universe, nor in the existence of the other world, nor in the existence of the law of karma, but in the eradication of worldly desires.

The eradication of worldly desires means the same as liberation from dependencies, from samsara, from the bonds of samsara, from suffering, from illusions, from bonds, from karma and other similar things; it means the same as the attainment of nirvana, the absence of agitation, the state of the Absolute, the state of absolute peace. Since the state of nirvana is described as a transparent emptiness in which there is nothing, then in Buddhist philosophy the principle of emptiness "Truth is emptiness" is also applicable to the "spiritual absolute Truth". That is, in essence, there is no difference between the "spiritual absolute Truth" and the "Truth to which a Buddha awakens". They are one and the same. However, it is very important to understand the difference between the two interrelated things that are touched upon here. "The Truth to which a Buddha awakens" is the state of mahanirvana, the experience of this state and what remains in the Buddha as a result of this experience. It is impossible to convey all this material in verbal-logical form. However, on the third hand, all this material can be conveyed to some extent in verbal-logical form. So, it is precisely that part that can be conveyed in verbal-logical form that is conveyed by the concept of "spiritual absolute Truth". The experience of Buddha is reflected by this concept, but is not reduced to it in sufficient completeness.

What Buddha awakens to is mahanirvana. The experience of this state. The experience of mahanirvana in this sense is called "spiritual absolute Truth". When, for example, in the film "Little Buddha" Buddha sits in the lotus position, begins to meditate and the devil begins to overcome him in various ways, then, in this case, we are talking exclusively about the inner devil that is inside Buddha. This is just an image. The film presents an externalized and artistically designed image of those internal obstacles that arise before Buddha just before achieving. These are the obstacles that arise before achieving the Great Liberation. All these obstacles have their own precise name. These are "worldly desires".

Experience cannot be conveyed in words. Only knowledge can be conveyed in words.

Knowledge and experience are different things. When a teacher tells something to his students at school, he is conveying knowledge to the students. When a teacher gives the students a problem and the students solve it, the students gain experience, the experience of solving that problem. Experience cannot be conveyed in any other way. Experience is a thousand times more informative than knowledge. It is for this reason that it is impossible to convey knowledge about nirvana or the experience of awakening in words, like ordinary knowledge. The only thing that can be conveyed in words is instructions, instructions on the methods by which the adepts themselves could enter the correct meditative state and experience nirvana, liberation, awakening, or any other required experience. This is why "spiritual absolute Truth" is always mistakenly understood as only knowledge about the result of spiritual practice, but not the result itself. Because the result of spiritual practice itself can only be presented in the form of personal experience and in no other way.

That is why the preservation of genuine Buddhist sutras has no meaning if there is no genuine spiritual practice system behind these sutras. This applies to the Pali Canon and any other scriptures. That is why only those sutras can be called genuine Dharma (lit. Law) that have a genuine spiritual practice system behind them. "Cleanse the eye of Dharma through ten good deeds and three types of correct actions." The Eightfold Holy Path is not a path of knowledge, but a path of gaining personal experience. And it is no coincidence, and that is why Gautama said, and his words are still true today, that the genuine Dharma will exist for only five hundred years after his departure.

Practice, practice, practice! Practice spiritually. Without real practice of spirituality, which accompanies the Law, this Law ceases to be the Law. Without real practice, the Law (Dharma) becomes just waste paper that no one needs, a museum exhibit.

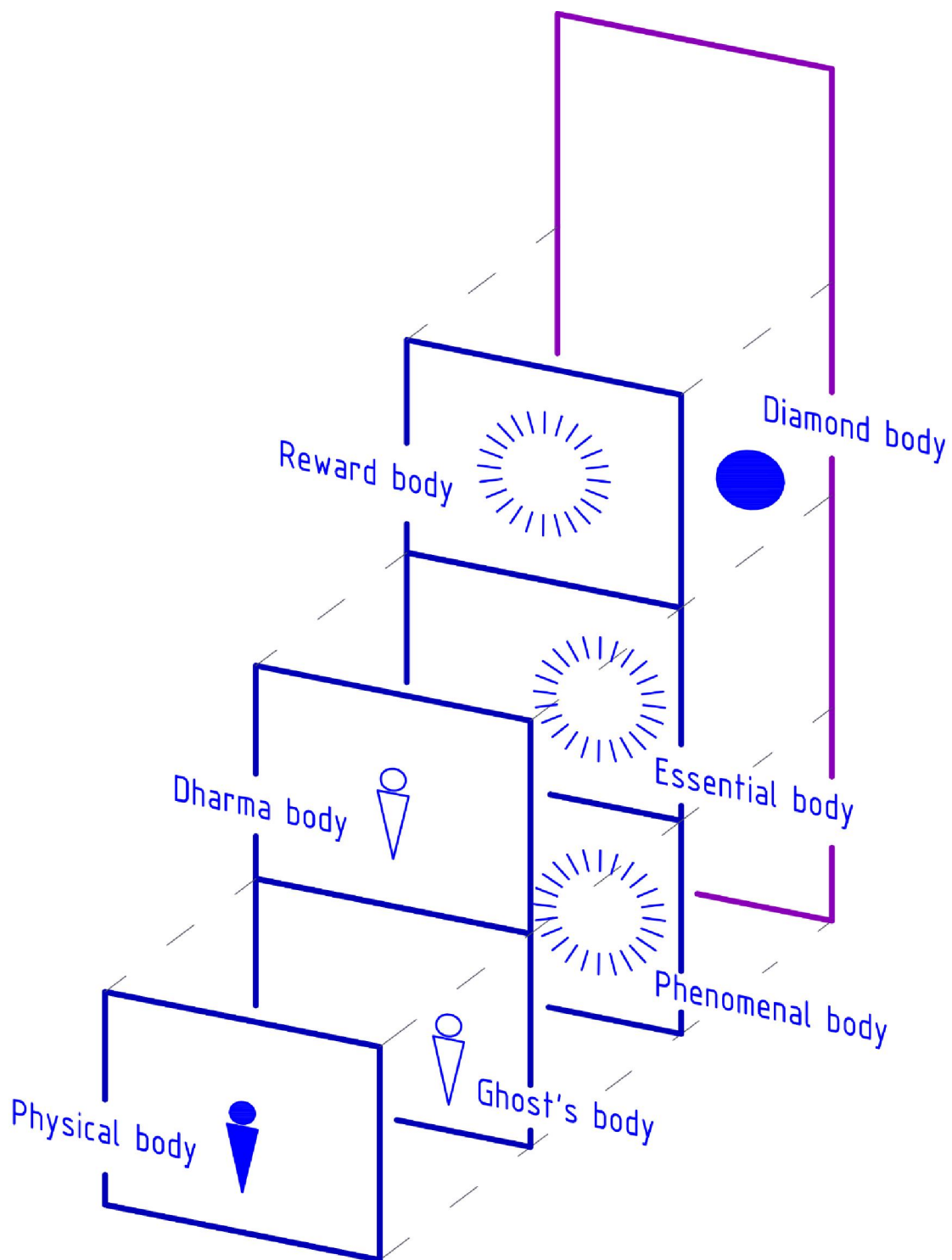
Sometimes you can hear the following opinion: "There is nothing to look for the Truth. The Truth is Jesus Christ." However, if in the justification of what the Truth is, such an element as "trust" is used, then this will be an erroneous justification of the Truth. The course of justification of the correct Truth should not have "trust" as an intermediate link. If the justification of the real Truth relies on "trust" as an element, then such Truth becomes ... doubtful. Insofar as it is not suitable for everyone. But it is suitable only for those who believe in this particular case of the alleged Truth.

Levels of achievement

- **Hatha Yoga** – purification of the right, left and central channels. Awakening of kundalini.
- **Raja Yoga** – the ability to overcome the grip of the three gunas, in particular the tamas energy.
- **Kundalini Yoga** – the ability to steadily enter samadhi. Holiness.
- **Arhat** – entering the state of nirvana. Individual awakening. Individual liberation and enlightenment (“enlightenment” is the mental side of liberation). Soul worthy of sacrifice. Mahamudra yoga.
- **Bodhisattva** – savior. Mahayana yoga.
- **Bodhisattva in the astral plane** – the savior in the astral. Astral Mahayana Yoga.
- **Bodhisattva in Kauzala** – the savior in the causal. Causal Mahayana Yoga.
- **Buddha** – the attainment of Mahanirvana. The Great Awakening to the Truth.
- **Winner in Truth** – attainment of Mahanirvana independently, without teachers.
- **The Departure of the Conqueror in Truth into Mahaparinivana** – attainment of the Absolute. Adi-Buddha.

Awakened Bodies – Buddha Bodies

Yogis, in the course of conducting meditative practice and mastering *in it more and more profound* boundaries, awaken the sleeping inside the body. *Awakening* of another body and controlled exit in another body is also called the *formation* of this other body.



- **Physical body** – associated with the muladhara chakra. *It operates* in the world of phenomena. In order to leave the physical body in another body, the yogi must bring the physical body into an altered state. For example, to relax *to the extreme* or enter a half-asleep state (meditative state), or fall asleep, or enter a state of artificial *anabiosis (samadhi)*.

- **Ghost's body** – associated with the svadhishthana chakra. It operates in the lower astral plane.

● **Phenomenal body (nirmanakaya)** – associated with the manipura chakra. It operates in the lower causal. It can manifest itself in the world of phenomena as a *prevision* separated from the real physical body.

● **Dharma body (dharmakaya)** – associated with the anahata chakra. *Operates* in the upper astral *plane*.

● **Essential body (svabavikakaya)** – associated with the vishuddha chakra. *Operates* in the middle causal.

● **Reward body (sambhogakaya)** – associated with the ajna chakra. *Operates* in the upper causal.

● **Diamond Body (vajrakaya)** – associated with the sahasrara chakra. *True ego. Resides* in a state of nirvana.

The Six Yogas of Naropa. In the course of these *six yogas*, the yogis pass *successively from bottom to top through* the mentioned chakras *and* work with the awakened bodies corresponding to these chakras. *The six yogas of Naropa in order are: the yoga of tumo, the bardo yoga, the yoga of dreams, the yoga of the illusory body, the yoga of light, the yoga of transference of consciousness.*

Four Yanas

● **Yana.** The path to achieving various spiritual levels goes through spiritual practice (sadhana). Many different interests are realized through spiritual practice. It can be just love or affection for the Supreme Being or for some saint or for some specific deity (or even just for its appearance). It can also be attraction to samsara. It can also be material interest. Spiritual practice includes specific techniques, such as asanas, special physical exercises, walking (standing or running), pranayama. In Christianity, standing is a very important gymnastic

component of spiritual practice (but its significance is little understood; for this reason, churchmen who call officials holding candles at ceremonies for the sake of appearances, "candlesticks" are wrong). Spiritual practice also includes exercises for the mind, such as meditation, mantras, prayers, reading sutras. Spiritual practice also includes making changes to your lifestyle. Spiritual practice also includes various ritual actions, holding ceremonies. Spiritual practice also includes various options for making donations, to oneself or one's actions or values. Spiritual practice is conducted either independently or under the guidance of various mentors. Spiritual practice is conducted individually or by joining some like-minded groups. Many schools, approaches, paths and methods of spiritual research are usually systematized, divided, and correlated with the four yantras.

● **Hinayana** (*literally "small vehicle"*) is the path of individual, personal liberation. It also has another name: Theravada. This path involves the adept leaving home, joining a monastic community and becoming a monk by taking the appropriate monastic vows and commandments. Within the framework of this yana, the practice of seclusion is also conducted, that is, when the adept rejects worldly life, but lives outside the monastic community. It happens that seclusion is conducted outside the community, but under its control. If we compare the speed of spiritual growth in the community and without, then within the community, advancement will be an order of magnitude higher. Laymen should strive to become monks. If this is not possible, then the layman should build his life so that it is as similar, close, to the monastic life as possible. Among the recommended donations that laymen can make, there are donations to the monastic community. Through such a donation, a layman accumulates karmic data so that in the next life he will not have any more obstacles to monasticism. The emphasized feature of Hinayana is social isolation, autism, egocentrism. Since any communication, social openness of the adept, throws his state back to the initial, worldly level; since in this case the adept is filled with data that he receives from another person, and this alien data, as a rule, becomes unbearable for him, and, because of this, he falls to the worldly level. The goal of Hinayana is minor nirvana. The one who has achieved minor nirvana is called an arhat. After personal achievement, having become an arhat, the adept will be able to choose what to do next: to discard life and enter minor parinirvana, or to embark on the path of Mahayana.

● **Mahayana** (*literally "great vehicle"*) – in the strict, original sense, it is the continuation of the path of spiritual growth after reaching the level of arhat. This is the path of the bodhisattva. Bodhisattvayana. The main task of the bodhisattva is to bring all souls to spiritual awakening. The goal of Mahayana is mahanirvana. The one who ultimately achieves mahanirvana is called a buddha.

However, there is another, broader meaning of the word Mahayana. It turned out that Mahayana can be practiced at the Hinayana stage. Moreover, it turned out that if a person has not yet reached the level of a Bodhisattva, but, despite this, practices what a Bodhisattva should do, then his speed of spiritual advancement increases by an order of magnitude. Therefore

Mahayana is, in a broad sense, the path to saving all souls. Mahayana adherents initially strive to achieve in order to save all souls. The basis of this approach is the development of bodhicitta. Bodhicitta (*literally "enlightened consciousness"*) is the conscious choice and determination of the adherent, regardless of whether this adherent is already an arhat or not, to devote himself entirely to the salvation of all souls. Mahayana in this broad sense unites all other vehicles. Mahayana is practiced by both monks and laymen. Within the Mahayana schools, there is often a misconception that mahanirvana differs from minor nirvana in that minor nirvana is entered individually, while mahanirvana is entered by everyone together. This is not true. Both are achieved individually (cases of simultaneous collective awakening practically do not exist). The difference between the two is in the spiritual level. The practice of the Six Yogas of Naropa and the Six Bodies of Buddha are also included in the Mahayana.

● **Tantrayana** (*literally "secret chariot"*, *tantra* is translated as "*connection, thread, sequence*") is a secret esoteric chariot. Tantrayana is included in Mahayana and Vajrayana. In Tantrayana, non-trivial means are used to achieve the goal. Magic. Borderline states (of life and death). Psychotechnics. Sociotechnics. Tantra is understood as a practice of achieving the final result ("fruit") – the state of Buddha – in any possible way. "The word "tantra" is understood as the inseparability of the cause (base), skillful methods (path) and fruit." Rituals, mudras, meditations, yantras are practiced in tantra. All tantra practices are secret. You cannot tell anyone about them. Otherwise, there will be no effect from the practice. An important detail of tantra is the bodhisattva vow. That is, the adept, without fail, no matter

whether he is an arhat or not, must take a vow that he will save all living beings. Also, an important condition of tantra is taking a vow to achieve the state of Buddha, so that later he can save all or as many souls as possible. Tantra is considered the shortest and at the same time the most dangerous path. It is very important for a tantra adept to find a good teacher, who must also be carefully checked.

Tantra transforms the adept into a divine being. Identification with the deity (deities) occurs through mantras, mandalas, meditations, rituals. Signs and symbols acquire special significance in practice, in particular words written in Sanskrit signs (which is quite consistent with Orthodox reasoning about the need to read prayers in Old Church Slavonic; and which inevitably creates a special existential perception; although it is more than obvious that the lag of the church language from the modern is a common natural pattern). Tantra is characterized by an expansion of the list of practices, departs from traditional Buddhist meditations and rituals, and allows itself to borrow from other religions, such as, for example, yoga, Christianity, Sufism, paganism, Taoism. Physiology is studied as a subject of organism transformation. Techniques for activating sexual energy are used. A rule is introduced for the work of consciousness, that there are no failures in practice, that is, that any failure is not a failure, but, on the contrary, a success, an event necessary for development, a lesson, and should be studied in order not to repeat the mistake in the future. A repentant sinner is higher in spiritual level than a righteous person. Moral and ethical standards are revised.

It is especially necessary to stipulate the essential difference between real Tantra and what it is mistakenly taken for by amateurs. A large number of so-called Tantrists who have appeared recently (at the beginning of the 21st century), practicing in the tradition of Rajneesh or Andrey Lapin, in fact have nothing to do with real Tantra. They are simply engaged in very sophisticated group sex, using esoteric, magical and energetic techniques. They practice all this for the sake of obtaining more and more sophisticated pleasure. As a rule, at these orgies there is no talk of any understanding of what spiritual growth is.

● **Vajrayana** (*literally "diamond chariot"*) is the path of forming an indestructible consciousness. The main aspect of Vajrayana is an indestructible commitment to the guru. "Diamond consciousness cannot be formed, it can only be copied." In Vajrayana, the guru must be at least a Buddha or a bodhisattva, very close to the highest awakening. Vajrayana is considered the highest chariot. It is easy to see that Christianity is also a diamond chariot insofar

as the most important aspect in Christianity is proclaimed to be faith in Christ and complete, uncritical obedience to him (slavery to God). As in Tantra, of the three types of actions, the main action is designated as the actions of the mind. Thoughts must be only pure or none at all.

Commandments

Commandments are an indication of what a person who has embarked on the path of spiritual awakening should not do. The higher a person's spiritual level, the fewer mistakes he makes on his own, and the fewer commandments he has to observe. A spiritually perfect person, such as a Buddha, for example, does not need commandments. The lower a person's spiritual level, the more mistakes he involuntarily makes in the course of his life, and the more commandments he has to observe to keep himself from falling. Almost all commandments are formulated negatively: do not do this, do not do that. Therefore, such a commandment as "I am God" which exists in Christianity and Judaism, by definition of what commandments are, falls outside the concept of correct commandments (if we do not take into account the explanatory subtext that "you shall have no other gods", which, in fact, also falls outside, since it is more manipulation than a commandment, insofar as there is no specific criterion by which this particular "God" differs from any other "god").

The commandments work best if there are no serious omissions in the list of commandments, if everything that can destroy a person is provided for, if possible. In order to cover as many options as possible, Buddhists took into account that a person can perform three types of actions: actions of the body, actions of words and actions of the mind (actions of the mind here also include actions of the soul, such as feelings, emotions and states). And the sages of various religions noticed that a person is inclined to fall under the influence of one of the three universal energies: three gunas (sattva, tamas or rajas). And these three captures in Buddhism began to be called three poisons. That is, it turned out that almost any wrong action can be considered as a consequence of capture of one of these three poisons. When considering the division into three poisons and three types of actions, the following is obtained. Rajas at the level of the body is murder. Tamas at the level of the body is adultery.

Sattva at the level of the body is theft. Rajas at the level of words is backbiting. Tamas at the level of words is lying. Sattva at the level of words is slander. Rajas at the level of the mind is hatred. Tamas at the level of the mind is ignorance. Sattva at the level of the mind is greed. It is believed that the actions of the mind are more important, that from the actions of the mind all other misdeeds arise. Therefore, these three – greed, hatred and ignorance – were called the three root poisons. And they were blamed for all the suffering that man has to face in life. That is, the cause of all suffering lies in the three root poisons: greed, hatred and ignorance. If a person eradicates these three poisons in himself, then he will attain liberation from all suffering, and then he will attain real spiritual liberation.

Three poisons multiplied by three types of actions equals nine. This makes nine basic commandments. Add one more commandment for speech and you get ten basic commandments. These ten commandments, with minor modifications, are preached in all religions.

What is very important to keep in mind here is that any of the ten commandments must be understood in both a narrow and a broad sense.

For example, the commandment "thou shalt not kill." As a rule, Christians believe that in order to observe this commandment it is enough to refrain from killing another person. This is a mistake. You cannot treat the holy scriptures so superficially. It is naive to believe that if a person simply does not kill his own kind, he will avoid falling into the world of hell. No. This is not so. By not killing people, a person will avoid accumulating only the heaviest, most dangerous karma. However, in order not to accumulate the karma of hell at all, you must observe the commandment "thou shalt not kill" not in a narrow, but in a broad sense. And what does this mean? This means the following: do not cause physical pain to anyone, do not kick, push, hit, swing, scare, kill people, animals, fish and insects, do not engage in terrorist activities, do not commit terrorist acts, do not threaten terrorist acts, do not kill or beat anyone who does not agree with you, do not kill or beat anyone who has a different worldview, do not kill or beat anyone who has a different religion, since the production of almost any food is associated with the killing of living beings, therefore do not eat not only fish or meat, but also try to eat as little as possible of any other food products, and also try not to feed other people or other living beings (unless this is done to save life), do not eat or damage seeds, do not damage plants, do not dig the ground, do not mow, lend a helping hand in trouble, do not cause offense, do not take revenge, do not mock, do not oppress, do not be intrusive, do not perform an abortion, do not help perform an abortion.

The commandment "Thou shalt not steal" in a broad sense means the following: not to steal, not to rob, not to appropriate by force, not to appropriate secretly, not to travel without a ticket, to have a minimum of things, not to borrow, not to lend, not to allow non-payment of debts, not to delay the return of a debt, not to take someone else's without permission, not to use someone else's things without permission, if possible, not to use someone else's things, not to appropriate someone else's items or items of common use, especially not to appropriate alms intended for others, not to take anything that is not properly laid around, not to throw away any food, including uneaten food, not to throw away anything that is fit for food, not to drive recklessly, not to live in luxury, not to live a dissolute life, to be a beggar, to be simple, not to withhold from a worker the wages he deserves, not to appropriate surplus value, not to appropriate someone else's labor, not to live on the results of someone else's labor, not to engage in commerce (an activity aimed at obtaining income), not to appropriate income, to spend on oneself (or loved ones) only a share of the income received equal to the efforts invested, not to appropriate public property, not to appropriate income from the sale of public property, not to gamble on the stock exchange, in bets, in casinos and the like, not to gamble for money, not to play the lottery, not to use insurance, not to speculate, not to abuse a deficit, to invest any excess income received due to a deficit in full into a business that eliminates this deficit, not to go to corporate parties, not to appropriate unearned money, not to receive a salary that exceeds the efforts you have invested in this business, to make donations, not to have more than one house to live in, not to accept unearned bonuses or prizes, to refrain from excessive consumption of food and drink, to practice intermittent dry fasting.

The commandment "do not commit adultery" in a broad sense means the following: to abstain from any sexual activity, not to waste sexual energy in any way, not to have lovers, to have intercourse only for the sake of having children, not to cheat on the father (mother) of your child, not to divorce the father (mother) of your child, to remain faithful to the father (mother) of your child even if widowed, not to touch people or other living creatures, not to have animals at home, not to entertain yourself with dancing, music or visiting other entertainment events, not to play computer games, not to play other games or have fun in any other way, not to use intoxicants, not to smoke, not to use drugs, not to use perfume, cosmetics or other jewelry, not to arrange feasts, not to use a luxurious, large or soft bed, not to communicate with the opposite sex (for the sake of communication), not to seduce persons of the opposite sex, not to engage in seductive conversations, not to look at persons of the opposite sex, do not sleep in the same room with the opposite sex, do not swim, do

not take a shower, do not take a bath, do not steam with the opposite sex, do not lie on your stomach, maintain good posture, do not have fun, do not enjoy, do not be captivated by taste, sight, smell, hearing, touch, sensation of movement, delicacies, gluttony, be satisfied with Lenten food, do not watch romance films, do not read depraved books, do not read fiction, do not read vain and soulless books, do not look at shameful images, do not watch erotica or pornography, refrain from seeking impressions, refrain from contemplating interesting things, do not show curiosity, do not admire, do not do empty, meaningless things.

The commandment “not to speak evil” in a broad sense means the following: not a drop of cold, sharp, evil, not to swear, not to use foul language, not to have negative conversations, not to be indignant, not to scold, not to shout, not to argue, not to speak in a raised voice, not to reprimand, not to reprimand, not to condemn, not to mention evil spirits, not to insult, not to contradict, not to say abusive, cruel or caustic words, to refrain from blasphemous statements, not to threaten, to speak with honor and respect, silence in front of those who offend, to stop enmity and discord in the family (and not only), not to speak ill of others, not to scold in their face, not to scold behind their back, not to curse, not to blame other people or circumstances for your failures or your problems, to listen to another person when he shares his problems with you, not to shut another person’s mouth, to give word, give the opportunity to speak out, do not block anyone on forums or other social networks and do not delete other people's messages (except in cases when these people themselves violate the commandment "not to slander"), report on the deletion of other people's messages, report on blocking on networks to everyone who asks about it, answer for your words, answer for your actions, be responsible.

The commandment “not to slander” in a broad sense means the following: refrain from criticizing anyone (without special need), keep other people’s secrets, do not disclose personal information about others without permission, do not suspect, do not ridicule, do not make fun of, do not speak mockingly, do not exalt yourself above others, do not assert yourself, do not become arrogant, do not defend yourself in words, do not speak arrogantly, do not talk about loving yourself, do not speak on the basis of loving yourself, be modest, be impartial, do not seek glory, do not seek honors, do not boast, defend the innocent and the righteous.

The commandment “do not lie” in a broad sense means the following: do not lie, do not deceive, do not cheat, speak frankly, do not talk empty words, do not chatter idly, do not flatter, avoid jokes, speak only to the point, silence is golden, do not engage in seductive

conversations, do not mislead another person, keep promises.

Care should be taken to ensure that the commandments for speech are not violated in written or electronic form.

The commandment “root out anger” in a broad sense means the following: do not allow thoughts based on hatred or anger, do not violate the commandment “do not slander” in thoughts, do not think about breaking the commandment “do not kill”, do not allow yourself manic malice, do not get angry, do not allow negative thoughts, suppress thoughts of revenge, tolerate insults, restrain the heart from rage, avoid indignation of the heart with rage, forgive insults, love offenders, love enemies, to re-educate innate selfishness and self-love into altruism, abandoning the cult of self-love, do not wish evil, eradicate coldness and indifference, do not be afraid to die, do not kill love, love for neighbors is brotherly, pure, equal to all, impartial, joyful, flaming equally towards friends and enemies, the desire to crucify oneself like Christ, do not explode, do not allow the mind to be clouded by anger, suppress bitterness, suppress irritability, suppress obstinacy, to suppress suspicion, to suppress suspicion of evil intent, to suppress suspicion of violation of norms, to suppress suspicion of a bad quality of another person.

The commandment “root out greed” in a broad sense means the following: do not allow thoughts based on greed, do not violate the commandment “do not slander” in thoughts, do not think about breaking the commandment “do not steal”, do not especially allow yourself manic greed, do not envy, do not love money, do not want to get rich, do not think about the means to enrichment, do not dream about wealth, do not consider income as your property, do not be selfish, do not be stingy, do not love things, do not have the desire to receive gifts, do not get attached to property, real estate, money, savings, do not have thoughts of ownership of anything in your mind, even personal belongings, clothes and your own body, eradicate the desire to have a good thing, eradicate the desire to appropriate someone else's thing, eradicate the desire to appropriate a thing that is “badly lying around” (easily accessible for theft, or lost), hatred of luxury, not to engage in science and art for the sake of earthly glory, not to despise one's neighbor, not to prefer oneself to everyone, to eradicate pride, to eradicate the desire to support one's own life, to dedicate oneself entirely to the Absolute.

The commandment “root out ignorance” in a broad sense means the following: not to allow thoughts based on ignorance, not to violate the commandment “do not lie” in thoughts, not to think about breaking the commandment “do not commit adultery”, not to allow oneself

manic lust, not to have fun, not to enjoy, not to have tender feelings (to one's activities, to conversations, to communication, to being in company, to rest, to clean water, to tasty food, to food, to good weather, to pleasant experiences, to a change of scenery, to travel, to tourism, to experiences, to the beautiful and the wonderful, to music and songs, to news, to the new), not to show interest in animals, not to have a greed for sleep, not to do anything for the sake of appearance, for the sake of beauty, not to touch the altar or other sacred objects without the appropriate ceremony, to refrain from ceremonies and actions with the altar or sacred objects, performed only with the left hand, do not damage or throw away icons and mandalas, sacred objects, portraits of saints, honor saints from any religion, do not succumb to ignorance (for example, "it's okay to be a little lazy", or, for example, "it's okay to relax a little", or, for example, "it's okay to break a commandment", or "it's okay to lie around a little", or, for example, "it's okay if the child does not live with both of his biological parents", or "it's okay if the child lives and is raised in a state institution", or "it's okay to have an abortion", or "it's better to have an abortion than to then abandon your child", or, for example, "it's okay to take a little walk", or, "it's okay to dream about feelings and desires of the body, soul and heart", or, "there is nothing wrong with enjoying prodigal thoughts"), to observe chastity in thoughts, not to put a loved one above the Absolute, not to put an agreement with a person above an agreement with the Almighty, not to put an agreement above the Truth, not to put any foundations above the Truth, not to put any knowledge above the Truth, not to show laziness (the energy of *tamas*), not to succumb to *tamas*, not to allow agnosticism (thoughts that deny the possibility of scientific knowledge of the Absolute, God, the Holy Spirit, nirvana and other similar spiritual foundations), not to deny the existence of the law of karma and reincarnation, not to allow thoughts that deny the Truth (the need to eradicate worldly desires, the need and benefit of spiritual practice, other foundations of spiritual practice), inaction of the bodily senses, silence of the mind, repentance, awareness of the fall, a feeling of poverty of soul and spirit, the desire for prayer, solitude, obedience, humility, confession of one's sins, careful observation of all one's deeds, words, thoughts and feelings, distrust of one's own mind, fear of the Almighty, humility, constant accusation and reproach of oneself, rejection and oblivion of false customs, rejection of erroneous traditions, rejection of erroneous vows and rules, admission of one's own feeble-mindedness. To suppress: sadness, despondency, grief, melancholy, cutting off hope for one's spiritual growth, doubt in promises, ingratitude to heaven for everything that happens, faint-heartedness, impatience, lack of self-reproach, grumbling, renunciation of the feat of a difficult spiritual life, the desire to leave one's field, evading the burden of the cross – the struggle with passions and sinfulness, laziness in every good deed, especially spiritual, abandoning the religious or prayer rule,

loss of memory of the Absolute, abandoning unceasing prayer (mantra) and soul-profiting reading, inattention, haste, negligence, idleness, carelessness, revelry, binge, soothing the flesh with sleep, lying down and all kinds of bliss, seeking easy salvation, moving from place to place in order to avoid hardships and deprivations, frequent walks and visiting friends, abandoning bows and other spiritual feats, forgetting one's sins, forgetting the commandments, negligence, self-justification through captivity to passions, absent-mindedness, failure to fulfill promises, despair, fickleness of character, indulgence in passions, lack of conscience, becoming like demons in character and life, lack of diligence, neglect of the spiritual education of children, self-love, self-will, hardening of the heart from successes in spiritual growth, trust in God's patience, hypocritical or deceitful repentance, sinful life.

Vegetarianism

Within the framework of Buddhism, there has long been a debate about whether buying meat is karma of murder or not. In some schools, this question was answered in the affirmative. However, there were quite a large number of schools where this question was answered negatively. In particular, Tibetan Buddhism has taken a fairly firm position in this version of the answer. From the second point of view, as a rule, the following proof is given.

Let's imagine a pig. And imagine that this pig is walking somewhere in the mountains and suddenly a large boulder falls on this pig from a cliff and kills it. And imagine that a monk is traveling in the mountains there and comes across this fresh corpse. The monk, in order not to waste the good, prepares this pig and eats it. Does the monk accumulate the karma of murder by this action? All schools unanimously answer this specific question that no, a monk does not accumulate killing karma insofar as he does not do anything that could affect the death of a dead animal. And if you ask yourself the question of what killed this animal, then everyone logically explains that it was just the karma of this animal that manifested itself (and it would be better if they did not ask themselves this question, since it is precisely this kind of answer that confuses the sequence of further reflection).

Now let's imagine that a certain landlord invites a monk to visit him in order to treat him with whatever God has sent. Let's imagine that this monk agrees, however, promises to come not today, but the next day. And the landlord, for the sake of such an occasion, slaughters a pig and prepares pork for the monk's next visit. A question arises. Does the monk accumulate the karma of murder in this case? All schools unanimously answer this question in this second case that yes, the monk accumulates the punishment of killing, insofar as in this case the animal was killed for his sake.

Further. Now let's consider the original controversial case. A case where a pig is killed by a butcher in order to deliver the meat to a store for sale.

Here is the reasoning of Tibetan Buddhism. Why does a pig die? Just as in the case of the rock, the pig is faced with circumstances of force majeure. And just like in the case of the rock, it perishes due to its own karma. The only difference is that or who shows the animal this karma. In the first case, it was a boulder, and in the case we are studying, it is a butcher. Of course, the butcher himself, in this case, accumulates the karma of murder, of course. And what about the buyer's karma in the case under study? He goes to the store and sees the already dead meat and buys it. Whether he buys this meat or not, nothing will change for this particular pig. As she was already killed, so she will remain already killed. That is, everything is the same as in the first case with the rock. Thus, the case of buying meat in a store is identical to the case of a rock, therefore, as in the case of a rock, the buyer does not accumulate the karma of killing. That's how Tibetan Buddhism thinks.

This reasoning, however, is erroneous. In fact, the opposite is true, the meat purchase case is identical to the second case, when the homeowner killed the guest's pig. The landlord kills a pig for the sake of a monk. If the monk hadn't had to come, then the pig would have stayed alive. It's the same in the case of the store. The butcher kills the pig for the sake of the buyer, if the buyer had not had to come, then the pig would have remained alive. The only difference between these two cases is that in the case of a store, the leader is not a specific person, but a community. That is, the global community of all butchers kills pigs for the sake of the global community of all those who buy and eat this meat. If there were no such pork consumers, then, accordingly, butchers would not kill pigs. Therefore, when a customer walks into a store and sees meat and buys it, then he automatically joins this community, the community of meat consumers. And, accordingly, since with his purchase he automatically joins this community, for which these pigs are being killed, he naturally accumulates the karma of killing these animals. To put it even more simply. When a customer buys a chicken in a store,

they reduce the store's stock of these chickens by one piece. This information is automatically transmitted from the store to the butcher. And the butcher, having learned that there is a shortage of chickens in the store, kills the next chicken. Thus, the buyer, having bought a chicken in the store, automatically triggers the mechanism of killing the next chicken. That is, the buyer is the cause of death not of the chicken he bought, but of the next one.

Sleep and Death

Sleep and death are similar states in that in both cases a person practically has no conscious control over himself. The same can be said about coma and suspended animation. In ordinary life, while awake, a person may think, for example, like this: "Every day I will go to work and work," after this thought, the person will do so, he will, indeed, go to work every day. The brain has this special feature, the ability to monitor the fulfillment of its decisions, precisely in the physical world. This is a feature of the physical body. The physical brain has the ability to set conscious goals for itself and then achieve those goals. In a dream or after death, the soul loses this ability to set and achieve goals. The soul loses this ability due to the fact that it does not have a physical brain at its disposal. Without a physical brain, setting tasks for oneself and following these tasks becomes impossible. The soul behaves spontaneously in a dream. In a dream, she usually finds herself in places that are associated with subconscious motives. And the motives of the soul are dictated by needs, desires and habits. A soul without a body is constantly blown away by the wind of desires. The soul in a dream chases after goals that appear as fixed ideas.

The soul moves the body. Without a soul, the body itself cannot move. Without a soul, the body is either in a dream, in a coma, in suspended animation, or dead. Somewhere in the physical brain of a person there is some special astral magnet. This astral magnet, when turned on, attracts a specific, definite soul. This magnet does not react to any other souls. And the soul does not react to any other magnets. For access to the body, the soul has a very complex, strictly individual encoding. When the physical brain sleeps, this astral magnet in the brain turns off, and then the soul, having lost these physical moorings, begins to float

away by itself.

However, all this does not mean that a person cannot control himself at all in a dream or after death. The methods of soul control are similar in both cases. The soul can be controlled through meditation. A constantly recited mantra, prayer, or vow can cross the border of sleep and resound in a dream. The last, strongly thought-out thought has the greatest effect on sleep. This last thought triggers sleep. And a dream has such a feature that almost every subsequent event follows from the previous one, but you can never predict which way this plot development will flow. The same can be said about death.

Sleep events or events after death can be influenced by external factors from the physical world. For example, if you say something to a sleeping person in a dream, it can significantly affect the course of sleep. The same thing happens after death. The course of rebirth can be significantly influenced by the loved ones of this person, their words and their thoughts. In Tibet, specially trained lamas use this technique to guide the soul to the best possible rebirth. To do this, they recite the Bardo Todol over the deceased.

If a person in a dream flies high into infinity in an elevator, this means that the person has the potential for spiritual liberation. Any ascent in a dream: by elevator or stairs, on wings or by the power of thought, shows a person that he is spiritually ascending. Sinking in a dream, on the contrary, is a sign of spiritual sinking. Always in a dream, you should try to rise as high as possible and try never to fall anywhere. Regular climbing into mountains, high ground, tall trees, and various high-rise buildings is not an unnecessary workout for the sake of this habit. If a light appears in front of you in a dream or in a meditative state, you need to dive into this light.

Sometimes people fly in their dreams. If a person is flying in a dream, and, while flying, notices that he cannot get off the ground to a sufficiently high altitude in his flight, he does not feel, for some reason, sufficient lightness. Or you may notice that taking off in a dream does not happen, for some reason, without the effort of your hands. This means that this person in the dream is an animal. Some kind of flying thing. A bird. And also, such a dream shows that the next rebirth of this person will most likely be this particular creature. If a person swims in a dream, it means that this person was a swimming animal in a dream, which means that this person has the karma of an aquatic animal or fish. The appearance of any body of water in a dream, or even just flowing or standing water, is also a sign of the level of the animal world. The appearance of any animal in a dream is a sign of the level of

this animal, and this means that a person will be reborn as this particular animal. If a person moves very fast in a dream, but only with a slight nuance, for some unknown reason, touching the ground with his hands for some reason, then this clearly indicates that this person was an animal in a dream. In a dream, we always see ourselves as a person, and only as a person. That is, very often people think: "Oh, how great, I flew in a dream, this is a good sign, I will surely be reborn as an angel," no, unfortunately, this is not the case. If someone tries to kill you in a dream, or, conversely, if you yourself want or try to kill someone in a dream, it means that your next rebirth (if you do not purify your karma) will be in hell. Some sources claim that if someone kills or torments you in a dream, then karma is laundered in a dream.

When a person is in the bardo (the world after death and before the next birth) and has to dive into the next life, he will dive into the world with which his last experiences at the time of death are connected. Let's say you loved someone and hated someone. If hate was stronger than love, then you will enter the world of unobtrusiveness.

After death (in the bardo), after about forty days, there may be a person to whom you were attached in this world. In this vision, the person you have been attached to will definitely appear to you in human form, but in fact, it will only be a vision, not the personality of that person. He will look very attractive and alluring. Your favorite treats will be waiting for you all around. And when you fly in there, you will have a vision of your whole life. However, in reality, it's all nonsense. But if you're addicted to it, you can get into this person's world. For example, if this person was in the animal world, then you will be reborn as an animal, if in the human world, then you will most likely be reborn as a human, if it is god, then you will be reborn as a god.

And is there a way to avoid all this? There is – ... Just one. It consists of the following. First, choose a religious vision. Remember this. First of all, you take a religious vision. Why? Cats have no religion, dogs have no religion, and no animals have no religion. The Pretas don't have it either. Not even in hell. There are religious visions in the human world and above. Choose the calm, placating faces of people rather than the wealth or poverty of the country. This is the second most important point. And if you fly into such a vision, if, for example, although at first you had a vision of someone you love, you got rid of it and chose these two important moments, then you will certainly be reborn in the world of people or higher. Is that clear? Well. Compared to animals, you can probably live a relatively happy life. This is the mechanism of your bardo. And you need to train in dreams. It can be considered that dreams

are given to a person in order to train a guided bardo.

Meditation

Meditation is a means of changing your subconscious mind and dreams.

The word meditation has a biblical origin. Meditations are broadly divided into primitive meditations and dhyana (deep meditations). Primitive meditations are broadly divided into becoming, co-storage, and completion. By their name alone, it's easy to guess that these three meditation options can be considered as three stages of the same process.

Meditation of becoming (*attitude, establishment, determination, origin, birth*). Meditation of increased concentration. Increased work of consciousness. Visualization. As a special case, it can be the repeated repetition of the same text, mantra, vow, prayer, sutra. The text of this book can also be used as such a sutra.

The most popular purpose of becoming meditation is to change (form, reformulate, modify) the human psyche (soul). The most common variant of such formation is for a person to imagine himself in the necessary altered state and try to get used to this new altered state. I felt and experienced the feelings and emotions that should exist in this other state. Any psychological help, in principle, should include such a meditation of origin. If a consultant psychologist (psychiatrist, psychotherapist) does not have such meditations in his arsenal, then such a psychologist can definitely be called a charlatan. Insofar as any work with a patient, in addition to the diagnostic phase, must have a correction phase, a formative phase. And the formation of a different human psyche is possible only through meditation.

Conservation meditation (*vipassana*). Meditation is when consciousness only controls its work. Awareness of the mind and other actions or states. Light concentration. Easy focus. Contemplation. Observation.

Completion meditation. In completion meditation, only one directive is given for consciousness: "no directives." As a rule, completion meditation is performed after becoming meditation or preservation meditation, however, completion meditation can also be performed after

other exercises, activities or actions, or as a separate independent practice. Conservation meditation and completion meditation are very often confused and confused.

Any of these meditations can be performed as a separate independent practice.

Theoretically, any meditation position can be used. It may not even be a pose, but any active action, activity, or movement. Yoga asanas are better suited for meditation than other poses. However, in serious spiritual schools, the only correct posture for meditation is considered to be the lotus position (padmasana). And all other body position options in these schools are considered only as stages of approximation to this lotus position.

Lotus asana. I need to sit down. Throw both feet over the hips. The position of the hands can be different and depends on the meditation that will be performed. The spine is ideally straightened, and the spine in the lower back is slightly bent forward. The crown is raised.

Dhyana

Unlike primitive meditations, dhyana is not available to everyone. Dhyana can only be practiced in combination with a special (especially ascetic) lifestyle. The dhyanas are the stages of an adept's progress towards liberation (nirvana). Dhyana is a state of mind in a state of samadhi. Samadhi is the state of the body during dhyana.

Faith. The practice of liberation begins with gaining faith in liberation and faith in a teaching that explains how this liberation can be achieved. Faith is gained in the presence of suffering (see the chapter "The Emergence of the soul"). Then, with faith, we become devoted to the guru, the spiritual mentor, the saint, the savior, the deity, God, the Almighty, so that he guides us, so that he awakens our kundalini energy and gives us the opportunity to gain experience of the higher worlds.

Pleasure. The guru initiates us into various systems of practice, and our kundalini is awakened. As a result of kundalini awakening, there is an experience of pleasure from raising energy. It's a physical pleasure. This pleasure indicates that the soul is in a state in which it is extremely bright, despite the fact that no action is being taken for this.

Silence. Silence brings pleasure to the soul. This is a very peaceful and calm state of consciousness.

Lightness. Silence in the soul brings physical and mental lightness. After you enter this state, you will have worldly desires to some extent, but they will be much less than ordinary people. As a result, the amount of phenomena given to you in this world will increase. What does this mean? Having a small number of desires, you have great joy in this world, because what you can get far exceeds what you desire. Naturally, you are completely satisfied and filled with energy, both physically and mentally. This way you get an experience of lightness. From this state of lightness begins the process in which you separate your True Ego from your physical body and achieve samadhi. Samadhi is a state in which you rid your True Ego of the accumulations of entanglements (see the chapter "The Emergence of the Soul") to which it is attached. The best condition for samadhi is intermittent dry fasting.

First dhyana (meditative concentration of the first particularly deep level)

The first dhyana begins with detachment from various passions. Then you move away from the non-virtuous laws that create this world of passions. You reflect and thereby weaken the power of your worldly desires and passions. That is, by withdrawing through deliberation and weighing, we achieve an extremely calm and peaceful state called the first dhyana.

Thinking and weighing. Contemplation means to consider an object intently and deeply. Weighing means deciding to choose an object and include it in yourself as information, or discard it. Refusal means stopping all unnecessary information in the mind, stopping the unnecessary work of the body, speech, and thoughts, and never allowing them to arise again.

Second dhyana

When you enter the second dhyana, you completely stop your thinking. Or on the contrary, when all thoughts have stopped, when you don't think about anything, you reach the second dhyana. Completely free from extraneous thoughts, consciousness is calm and has a concentration directed at one object. The true Ego is in a deeper state where thinking and weighing have completely stopped. The contentment, silence and lightness caused by this state are what is experienced at the stage of the second dhyana.

Third dhyana

At the stage of the third dhyana, by giving up pleasure in your soul, you become indifferent

to all kinds of phenomena. At this time, there is only the mastery of memorization. With the help of the correct wisdom acquired through this mastery of memorization, you observe different worlds. At this point, your body is completely relaxed. Saints who have entered this state are completely indifferent to all phenomena. There is only the mastery of memorization, which provides tremendous physical and mental relaxation.

Mastering memorization is a work aimed at constant repetition of the remembered in order to transcend the stage of simple memorization of the teaching of Truth, so that it takes root in deeper layers of consciousness.

Fourth dhyana

As mentioned in the chapter related to the law of karma, pleasure and suffering are two sides of the same coin. This means that unless you give up pleasure, you will not be able to give up suffering and achieve a state similar to a smooth surface of water or a surface of water without waves. Therefore, in the fourth dhyana, you completely give up pleasure and suffering. As a result, all our past happiness and despondency are destroyed. In other words, it seems to the person who entered this state that the formed experience is immobile. The state of consciousness at this stage is the absence of suffering and the absence of lightness. Since there is no suffering and there is no lightness, a state of steadfastness appears. There is only mastery of memorization. Consciousness is absolutely pure and completely free from impurities. This is the fourth dhyana.

At this stage, an adept can acquire various supernatural abilities. The capacity for thorough knowledge.

Fifth dhyana

Thorough knowledge. The stage of infinite perception or infinite consciousness. Deepening the concentration of consciousness and the loss of its discriminating ability due to a decrease in the number of objects for discrimination.

Sixth dhyana

Denial of this world. When thorough knowledge is achieved, a person clearly understands that this mundane life is what leads us to accumulate bad karma. Therefore, there is a denial of this world. The stage of absolute nothingness (the realization that there is nothing in the contemplated world). Denial of this world.

Seventh dhyana

The stage of non-perception and non-perception (non-perception of "space" without the presence or absence of consciousness). Detachment from addictions. A person also comes to understand that addiction or preoccupation with certain things binds us to this world of passions and blocks our path to liberation. This also leads to detachment from addictions.

Eighth dhyana

The stage of cessation of consciousness and sensation, leading to the complete cessation of the waves of dharma particles. Denial of this world and detachment from addictions, in turn, leads to a condition called shutting off leaks. Shutting off leaks is another name for liberation-distancing. Sealing leaks, or release-removal, can be divided into two main steps. The first stage is called Liberation-Separation by Wisdom. At this stage, a person creates in his soul a denial of this world and detachment from addictions. Namely, having perfected the mastery of memorization on these two aspirations of the soul, he concentrates on what arises in consciousness and destroys or destroys these manifestations one by one. The liberation that is achieved in this way is liberation-separation by wisdom.

Liberation

The next step is liberation–separation of the soul. This is a state in which the defilements of consciousness are completely eliminated, as a result of which consciousness receives the experience of absolute emptiness. This state is called liberation, the separation of the soul. In other words, a soul that has reached the state of liberation, the separation of soul, can be considered to have achieved true spiritual liberation.

Part 2. Apocalypse Code

Apocalypse (ἀποκάλυψις – disclosure, revelation; lifting of the veil) – the name of the last book of the New Testament, “Revelation of St. John the Theologian,” based on its first word; a description of the events, cataclysms, and miracles preceding the coming of the Lamb, his coming, and the advent of the kingdom of heaven.

Code. “The Revelation of John the Theologian” is an encrypted message from God to people. To understand the message, you need to have the key to decipher it: the **code**. The key to deciphering is the interpretation of terms. Why was it necessary to encrypt the message so complexly? Why was it necessary to be so clever? –... The answer is simple. If there were no **code**, and if there were no seals, if the message was transmitted in the open, it would not have reached the addressee. And the addressee is us.

The lifting of the seals is the lifting of the moral prohibition that humanity had on attempts to decipher the Holy Scripture. Before the removal of the seals, humanity was under the delusion that only the Holy Church, its orders, had the moral right to interpret the Holy Scripture by default. The removal of the seals is the destruction of that prejudice, the stereotype that if Revelation is part of the doctrine of this religion, then it cannot contradict its doctrine and, moreover, testify against it.

Almighty (ch. 1)

Chapter 1

This is the Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave him to show to his servants the things which must happen soon, which he sent and made known by his angel to his servant, John, who testified to God's word, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, about everything that he saw.

Blessed is he who reads and those who hear the words of the prophecy, and keep the things that are written in it, for the time is at hand.

...

Chapter 1 (undo)

This is the Revelation of John, which God gave him to show to his servants the things which must happen soon, which he sent and made known by his angel to his servant, John, who testified to God's word, about everything that he saw.

Blessed is he who reads and those who hear the words of the prophecy, and keep the things that are written in it, for the time is at hand.

John, to the seven assemblies that are in Asia: Grace to you and peace, from God, who is and who was and who is to come; and from the seven Spirits who are before his throne; and from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the firstborn of the dead, and the ruler of the kings of the earth. To him who loves us, and washed us from our sins by his blood; and he made us to be a Kingdom, priests to his God and Father; to him be the glory and the dominion forever and ever. Amen.

Behold, he is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see him, including those who pierced him. All the tribes of the earth will mourn over him. Even so, Amen. "I am the Alpha and the Omega," says the Lord God, "who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty."

I John, your brother and partner with you in oppression, Kingdom, and perseverance in Christ Jesus, was on the isle that is called Patmos because of God's Word and the testimony of Jesus Christ. I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and I heard behind me a loud voice, like a trumpet saying, "What you see, write in a book and send to the seven assemblies: to Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamum, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia, and to Laodicea."

I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. Having turned, I saw seven golden lamp stands. And among the lamp stands was one like a son of man, clothed with a robe reaching down to his feet, and with a golden sash around his chest. His head and his hair were white as white wool, like snow. His eyes were like a flame of fire. His feet were like burnished brass, as if it had been refined in a furnace. His voice was like the voice of many waters. He had seven stars in his right hand. Out of his mouth proceeded a sharp two-edged sword. His face was like the sun shining at its brightest. When I saw him, I fell at his feet like a dead man. He laid his right hand on me, saying, "Don't be afraid. I am the first and the last, and the Living one. I was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore. Amen. I have the keys of Death and of Hades. Write therefore the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will happen hereafter; the mystery of the seven stars which you saw in my right hand, and the seven golden lamp stands. The seven stars are the angels of the seven assemblies. The seven lamp stands are seven assemblies."

Almighty is the highest God. The same as the Trimurti god in Hinduism.

Alpha and Omega – creation and destruction. The entire fullness of the universe does not go beyond the boundaries of this God.

Who is and who was and who is to come – Vishnu and Brahma and Shiva.

The First and the Last – Mahakala.

Like a son of man – is the Almighty.

Asia – is the land of the Aces.

Aces – are white people.

I was in the Spirit – an altered state of consciousness, meditation.

Seven stars – seven chakras.

Seven Spirits – seven spirits seven wind roses of chakra energies.

Lampstand – is a teaching. The essence of any lamp is in illumination. Light makes it possible to see certain things, and in particular: chakras.

Seven lampstands – seven teachings about each chakra.

Assembly – is a place where people learn, a school.

Seven assemblies – seven churches, seven schools, seven grades of school, seven levels of comprehension, seven levels of spiritual practice. Since the number seven is repeated for stars, angels and lamps, this number is related to the same essence, namely, the chakras. Since the chakras can be arranged in ascending order, the seven schools can be understood as seven levels of school, seven grades.

Angel of the assembly – student of the school. From God's point of view, an "angel" is a servant. Accordingly, a servant serving the church can be called an "angel" of this church. The majority of those serving in the church are parishioners. Parishioners in the church comprehend the Truth. Accordingly, parishioners can be called students of the church. And, thus, parishioners can also be called angels of the church. In the epithet "angel" one can catch God's loving attitude towards his students. The epithet "angel" indicates a very high spiritual level of the student.

Angels of the seven assemblies – disciples of the seven levels of attainment.

Message to the angel of the assembly – hint in practice for a student of a specific level. A student can get stuck on one or another chakra. That is, this angel, this student works with this energy center and has a problem in his spiritual growth, which is connected with the transition from the level of this given chakra to the next level. And the "message to the seven churches" gives him a hint what to do in his situation.

The seven stars are the angels of the seven assemblies. – The students of the schools of spiritual practice are essentially guiding stars, high-level mentors.

The seven lampstands are seven assemblies. – The seven levels of teaching are essentially the seven levels of Truth comprehension, the seven levels of spiritual practice. The seven teachings on the chakras are essentially seven schools of spiritual practice.

He had seven stars in his right hand – the state of any chakra depends not only on the student himself, but also on the Almighty. If the Almighty does not want it, the chakras will not open.

Out of his mouth proceeded a sharp two-edged sword – the Almighty is a fighter on the verbal front.



Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamum, Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia, Laodicea – it is in this order that these cities designate the correct direction of the religious procession and its nodal points. The religious procession is performed clockwise. It is clear from the map that there is no other, more optimal, sequence. If you are in Ephesus, then it is foolish to first visit Pergamum and then Smyrna. It is impossible to find yourself in Pergamum without going through Smyrna. In the same way, it is impossible to get into the third grade of school without mastering the second grade program. In the same way, it is impossible to raise the energy to manipura without first raising it to svadhithana. This religious procession is performed three times. In the first cycle, the chakras are sequentially opened in order from bottom to top. In this way, the path is cleared for raising the kundalini energy, which sleeps in the first, lower chakra. Reaching the crown, the seventh chakra, kundalini causes phenomena that are denoted by the expression *awakening* of kundalini. People who have awakened kundalini are designated in Revelation as *the chosen people, sons of Israel, sealed, one hundred and forty-four thousand*. After the seventh chakra, there is a return back to the first chakra, this time to close, not to hammer, but to close, the chakras. Closing the chakras in this cycle means blocking the energy leaks from these chakras. At the level of the sixth

chakra, the state of holiness is achieved. People filled with holiness are designated in Revelation as *in white robes*. At the level of the seventh chakra, personal liberation occurs. This is the level *arhat*. After personal liberation, there is a return back to the first chakra, this time to form a special physical body. At the level of each chakra of the third cycle, its exclusive body is formed, capable of leaving the physical. At the level of the seventh chakra of the third cycle, the level of *Buddha* is achieved. The entire third cycle can be called by the way of the winner in Truth. The recommendations for the first and second cycles are combined. The recommendations for the third cycle are written separately, after the word winner.

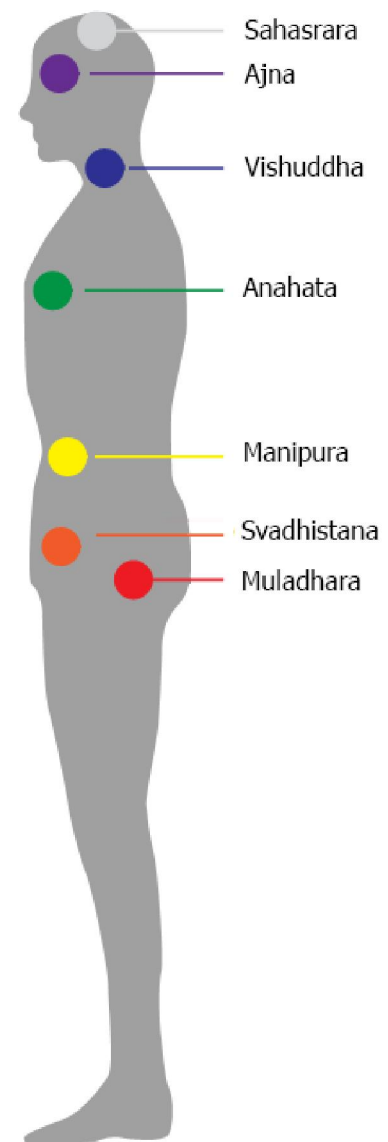
Kundalini – The Holy Spirit.

The Holy Spirit is kundalini when it is said that he who had a flame above his head and spoke in all languages. It is simply a mystical light when it is said that the Holy Spirit in the form of a dove descended upon Jesus Christ. It is the Absolute when it is said that blasphemy against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven. In all other cases, the Holy Spirit is usually understood as the energy of kundalini.

To awaken the kundalini, you must, first of all, not waste sexual energy in any form: be a virgin. Secondly, you must not "overeate". There is a belief that it is dangerous to awaken kundalini on your own. This is a misconception, a mistake. Kundalini is essentially the Holy Spirit, and accumulating and awakening the Holy Spirit is, of course, not dangerous, but very, very necessary. Without the blessing of the Almighty, kundalini cannot awaken on its own. The Almighty personally carefully monitors that kundalini awakens in each person in the best, most correct way.

And from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness – here we mean Jesus Christ of Nazareth, the savior of the past and, at the same time, here we mean the Lamb, the savior of the future (like similar heroes).

To him who loves us, and washed us from our sins by his blood; and he made us to be a Kingdom, priests to his God and Father – this refers to Jesus Christ of Nazareth,



the savior of the past.

Behold, he is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see him – here the Lamb, the savior from the future, is meant.

Including those who pierced him –this refers to Jesus Christ of Nazareth, the savior of the past, and also here a metaphor is used: those who will pierce the Lamb, the savior of the future, in complete identity with how some others pierced the savior in the past.

All the tribes of the earth will mourn over him – here the Lamb, the savior from the future, is meant.

I John, your brother and partner with you in oppression, Kingdom, and perseverance in Christ Jesus, was on the isle that is called Patmos because of God's Word and the testimony of Jesus Christ – here meaning Jesus Christ of Nazareth, the savior of the past.

I was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore – according to legend, the god Shiva drank the cup of poison of all people's bad karma and died, but after that, his wife Sati resurrected him by pouring nectar from the cup of all people's good karma into his mouth.

For the time is at hand – the student must always be in the mood that literally tomorrow will be the end of the world. Otherwise, if he does not think like that, he will not be able, in the end, to achieve the set goal, will not be saved, for example, or, for example, will not become a Buddha.

Messages for Seven Churches (ch. 2-3)

First – Muladara

Chapter 2

"To the angel of the assembly in Ephesus write: "He who holds the seven stars in his right hand, he who walks among the seven golden lampstands says these things:

"I know your works, and your toil and perseverance, and that you can't tolerate evil men, and have tested those who call themselves apostles, and they are not, and found them false. You have perseverance and have endured for my name's sake, and have not grown weary. But I have this against you, that you left your first love. Remember therefore from where you have fallen, and repent and do the first works; or else I am coming to you swiftly, and will move your lampstand out of its place, unless you repent. But this you have, that you hate the works of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies. To him who overcomes I will give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the Paradise of my God..."

☉ **First level – muladara.** This chakra is connected with hell. At the level of this chakra, rajas, the energy of anger, is strong. A person at this level easily gets angry, gets mad. Both at himself and at other people. This anger occurs with the waste of energy. And because of this, the energy cannot rise, sublimate higher, to the next chakra. Through anger, rage and hatred, a person strengthens his connection with hell. The solution to this problem is not to slow down hatred in order to watch anger, but to cultivate what is opposite to hatred: love. However, love is different. It is necessary to pay attention not to any love, but only to the first. Scripture gives a hint: *repent that you left your first love, and remember therefore from where you have fallen.*

First love – *"Jesus said to him, "You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your mind. This is the first and great commandment. A second likewise is this, You shall love your neighbor as yourself. The whole law and the prophets depend on these two commandments." (Mat. Ch. 22).*

1. 1. The first highest love is to love the original highest instance: the highest Absolute. The highest Absolute is the original highest absolute state. The same as Atman or the essence of Buddha. The Absolute is identical to nirvana. "Nirvana" is translated as "absence of excitement." It would be more correct to understand nirvana not as some place in some space, but as, simply, a state. The state of nirvana is a state of liberation, a state of absolute

peace. In the sutras, nirvana is designated as the destruction of worldly desires or as the eradication of knowledge and experience. As a consequence of the destruction of worldly desires in the state of nirvana comes deliverance, liberation from suffering. Initially, the True Ego of man is part of the Absolute. Therefore, the scriptures say that "blasphemy against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven." By "Holy Spirit" here is meant the Absolute, and it is easy to understand why blasphemy against the Absolute will not be forgiven. Since the True Ego is a fundamental component of the soul structure, by blasphemy against the Absolute and, accordingly, against the True Ego, a person distances himself from his own True Ego, actually destroying the most important and best thing a person has. Since the Absolute is located in nirvana, and since the attainment of the state of the Absolute (as well as nirvana) occurs through pratyahara (separation from the senses), as well as through meditation with the denial of all the worlds of samsara, and since nirvana is defined as not samsara, and since the definitions of "not samsara" and "the creator of samsara" contradict each other, and since it is precisely complete indifference to samsara that allows the disciple to advance and reach the Absolute, and since, conversely, it is precisely the thought that the Absolute is the creator of samsara that stops the disciple's advancement to the highest state, then the following can be asserted. The Absolute is indifferent to samsara; the assertion of many schools of Hinduism (as well as Abrahamic religions) that Brahman-Absolute is the creator of samsara is erroneous. Such a misconception of the overwhelming majority of faiths can be fully explained by the fact that samsara is characterized by any means necessary to try to keep souls within itself. And therefore, samsara weaves cunning nets: "the fetters of samsara" – from which souls find it difficult to extricate themselves. The above-mentioned erroneous view of the Absolute is also one of such fetters. The image of the Absolute can be imagined as a transparent emptiness in which there is nothing. The Yantra (symbol) of the Absolute can be a diamond or a transparent glass ball.

1. 2. With the highest love one must also love the Almighty. This is the second part of the "first love". The Absolute is the goal, and the Almighty is the means. The goal is always more important than the means. Unlike the Absolute, the Almighty is a living being. This means that the Almighty has a soul, has a mind, has his own will. Unlike an ordinary person, the Almighty is a god. This means that the Almighty, like all inhabitants of the astral plane, does not have an ordinary physical body, but only an astral body. The Almighty is the highest god of the upper astral plane (Pure Heaven). The Almighty is a Buddha. This means that he has reached the state of nirvana (mahanirvana) and is constantly in this state. The Almighty is that very rare soul who, at the highest divine level, is engaged in the universal salvation

of souls. This means that the Almighty is able to lead a very large number of his disciples to the highest state. Since the deep essence of the Almighty and the essence of the Absolute coincide, the image of the Almighty may well be represented as identical with the Absolute. However, one can notice some difference in the characteristics of the “first love” for the Absolute and the “first love” for the Almighty. If love for the Absolute is accompanied by bliss, then love for the Almighty is accompanied by mobilization. To love the Almighty means to be faithful to him: “be faithful.” “Be faithful” means to do what the Almighty demands; to do what the Almighty teaches, what the Almighty calls for. The essential attribute of the Almighty is the four highest spiritual qualities: *maitri, karuna, prashansa and shanti*.

2. 1. *Maitri – is holy love.* The first Karuna. This is the same love that is spoken of in the Bible: “Love your neighbor as yourself” – the second most important commandment. In the strictest sense, holy love is a strong desire for this or that soul to reach the highest spiritual state.

2. 2. *Karuna – translated as compassion.* The second Karuna. In a broad sense, in the Mahayana practice system, Buddhist Karuna includes all four states of the soul: *maitri, karuna, prashansu and shanti*. In its own, not expanded, meaning, in the strictest sense, *karuna* is a strong regret that this or that soul has not yet reached the highest spiritual state, the state of nirvana.

2. 3. *Prashansa – translated as praise.* The third Karuna. In the strictest sense, *prashansa* is a strong praise of the fact that this or that soul is moving towards the highest state or has reached the highest spiritual state.

2. 4. *Shanti – translates as steadfastness.* The fourth Karuna. Whatever happens and whatever it does, the *shanti* soul always remains in a calm, peaceful state.

The six above-mentioned qualities do not turn on in a person at the snap of a finger. To master these qualities, one must practice the corresponding meditations. In particular, one must practice the six meditations of Karuna. All meditations must be performed while sitting in the correct sitting posture. One must sit in the lotus position or as close to it as possible, straighten the spine, raise the crown of the head as high as possible. The hands can lie in any position. The duration of the sessions is from one minute to one hour for each meditation.

1. Meditation of the Absolute. *Imagine that the whole world around you and you yourself have disappeared, that everything has turned into a transparent void. At the same time, you practice pratyahara (stopping of feelings): "no feelings – no suffering, no suffering – no movement." Maintain immobility in accordance with this formula. The key phrase for starting this meditation is: "there is nothing."*

2. Meditation of fidelity to the Almighty. *Form an internal mood to fulfill any command of the Supreme God. The key phrase to start this meditation is: "Lord! Lord! Lord!" As another version of this meditation, you can practice the following. Repent of not fulfilling what the Supreme God commands you to do. The key phrase to start this meditation is: "Forgive me, Lord! Forgive me, Lord! Forgive me, Lord!"*

3. Shanti (steadiness) meditation. *Imagine one after another situations that happen in your life and that make you suffer to one degree or another. Repeating over and over again the mental experience of these situations or unpleasant feelings from them, maintain inner peace of mind. Living through these various situations in your life, remain steadfast, no matter what happens in these situations. The key phrase to start this meditation is: "I don't care."*

4. Prashansa (praise) meditation. *Visualize one by one those who are superior to you in some way and praise their wonderful qualities from the bottom of your heart. The key phrase to start this meditation is: "Glory to Thee, Lord! Glory to Thee, Lord! Glory to Thee, Lord!"*

5. Karuna (compassion) meditation. *Experience great pain, great regret that all souls suffer, that all souls do not know the Truth, that they do not practice spirituality, that they are caught up in delusions, that they are caught up in worldly desires. Imagine these souls one by one and try to warm them, try to share your inner warmth with them. The key phrase to start this meditation is: "what a pity."*

6. Maitri (holy love) meditation. *Think how wonderful it would be if all souls were happy. Visualize souls near and far one by one, and think that you wish with all your heart for these souls to destroy their worldly desires and for these souls to attain spiritual awakening and liberation. The key phrase to start this meditation is: "I want all souls to be happy."*

I know your works – after these words comes a listing of the merits of this level: the main qualities that allow the angel-student to reach and maintain this level, the level of this particular chakra.

And have not grown weary – I wasn't overexerting myself.

You can't tolerate evil men – muladara is associated with hatred.

That you hate the works – muladara is associated with hatred.

From where you have fallen – an indication of the process of the emergence of the soul – the process of the fall of souls from the absolute state, the state of nirvana. – They, the other souls, are the same as you.

Do the first works – the practice of Tantra-Vajrayana. The practice of Tantra-Vajrayana is an integral part of Mahayana and is its highest system. Since holy love (maitri) is one of the four practices of Buddhist Karuna (maitri, karuna, prashansa and shanti), and since Karuna is the key practice of Mahayana, it can be stated that the chance of achieving this first level (awakening of kundalini) for those practicing only Hinayana (the simplest system in Mahayana practice) is zero. But not for the practice of Tantra-Vajrayana. The previous Conqueror in Truth Gautama (Buddha Shakyamuni) was a Buddha of Hinayana. And the coming Conqueror in Truth – Maitreya (Lamb) – will be a Buddha of Tantra-Vajrayana.

I will move your lampstand out of its place – when a lamp is moved, everything usually remains in its place, except for the lighting. If everything is in order, then the lamp usually stands in its place, in that very place, usually, in which it optimally illuminates everything. If you are lazy, do not keep the Absolute in your consciousness, do not practice pratyahara, do not meditate on fidelity to the Almighty, do not repeat the mantra (prayer) of fidelity, do not follow the will of the Almighty, do not work on acquiring holy love, do not meditate on Karuna, and do not repent of your idleness, then the Almighty will come and move your lamp. That is, you, as before, will continue to live, but you will not notice some factors. Not noticing these factors, you will not take these factors into account in your affairs, thinking that with these specific factors, as always, everything is in order with you. But, in fact, with these factors, everything will be in order. And at some point you suddenly discover this. That is, you lived, you thought that everything in your life was fine, and suddenly “bang” – it turns out that not everything was fine, some things were bad, and you didn't know anything about this badness. And you, of course, suffer; both because of this bad factor, and because of the experiences from the realization of your short-sightedness.

Those who call themselves apostles, and they are not – a testimony against the holy apostles of Christianity. In the scriptures, only two call themselves apostles: Peter and Paul. If an apostle identifies a human corpse with a dying seed from which a living tree grows, then he understands nothing about agriculture or metempsychosis.

Tested – checked by experience whether the teachings of the apostles bring spiritual growth, merit, peace and salvation.

It is not by chance that the apostles are mentioned in this place. They were the ones who established the theory in Christianity, which forms an erroneous view of the body shell in believers: "This body is mine forever." Since the muladhara chakra is responsible for the physical body, then, because of this erroneous view, the angel-student, due to the attachment to the body that follows from the erroneous view, cannot close the muladhara and, therefore, move to the next level.

Nicolaitans – agnosticism (official Christianity claims that, on the contrary, Nicolaitans are Gnosticism). Denial of the possibility of knowing God by scientific method. Which I hate – the Almighty metaphorically indicates that the denial of the possibility of knowing God indirectly leads to the very denial of the existence of God himself. "If something is unknowable, then this very unknowability must have a reason. And what could be the reason for the unknowability of something? The main reason for the unknowability of something can be, first of all, only one thing: the absence of the existence of this something. If something is unknowable, then most likely it simply does not exist."

Spirit is the energy of kundalini.

He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies – background sound, a hissing in the ears, the ringing of silence. In yoga, this sound is called the sound of nada. It is believed that this sound is of an astral nature. This sound changes noticeably depending on the state of the chakras and the movement of kundalini. It can be thinner and wider, higher and lower, louder and quieter. With an increase in the flow of energy, this sound noticeably increases. When it increases, it is good. Meditation with concentration on the sound of nada is one of the methods for entering samadhi. Revelation prescribes to constantly, at each level, monitor your condition with the help of this sound. The word "Spirit" here denotes energy, its movement. The word "churches" here denotes a system of energy channels.

Second – Svadhithana

Chapter 2

... "To the angel of the assembly in Smyrna write: "The first and the last, who was dead, and has come to life says these things:

"I know your works, oppression, and your poverty (but you are rich), and the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews, and they are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. Don't be afraid of the things which you are about to suffer. Behold, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be tested; and you will have oppression for ten days. Be faithful to death, and I will give you the crown of life. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies. He who overcomes won't be harmed by the second death....

☉ **Second level – svadhithana.** This chakra is associated with the animal world. The problem of this chakra is lust. Through this chakra there is an attachment to pleasures, entertainment, pleasant sensations and other similar things. The main harmful attachments of this chakra are sex and taste.

To commit sexual immorality – to have sex, getting pleasure through the reproductive organs, spending sexual energy. For further spiritual growth, an angel of this level must completely block the leakage of sexual energy in all its possible aspects. Usually, an angel-student of this level no longer has sex or masturbation. However, at this level, one must also pay attention to indirect losses of sexual energy, for example, the loss of energy through watching advertisements, films with such themes or scenes, or through communication with people who do not lead a virginal lifestyle.

To eat things sacrificed to idols – gluttonous. Tue offering edible things as a sacrifice to one's inner devil, idol. Since a person eats for the sake of taste, taste is an idol for a person.

There is a misunderstanding of the reason for a person's addiction to food. Sometimes it is thought that the desire to eat, the desire to eat a lot is greed; supposedly because the lust for food behaves in many ways similar to greed. Therefore, the passion for food is often associated with the third chakra – manipura. Indeed, greed is also present in the addiction to food. However, the main reason for addiction to food is taste. That is, the desire to receive pleasure through the organs of taste. And any addiction to pleasure, including addiction to pleasure from taste, is a pollution of the svadhithana chakra.

Hell beings eat five times a day. Animals eat four times a day. Pretas eat three times a day. Humans eat twice a day. Asuras eat once a day. Devas eat every other day. Saints eat every

other day. Eating food and drinking water every other day is the most suitable diet for the human body. This is the most correct and healthy diet. Eating food and drinking water more often is wrong and harmful. Dry fasting cures almost all diseases. Dry fasting is a direct path to samadhi.

In such things, in lust for sex, for food, and also for other pleasures, such as games, for films, for shows and so on, the angel-disciple may waste his energy and therefore may not be able to rise to the next stage. To overcome this problem, the scripture gives the angel-disciple a hint: one must *engage in the practice of retreat*.

You will have oppression for ten days of you into prison – is one of the retreat practices, in this case it means the most severe version of the retreat: isolation without food and water for ten days.

After this, you need to eat and drink normally for about four days, and then repeat the ten days of retreat again. And so you need to continue repeating the retreat constantly, until you achieve liberation. This is the fastest way to achieve liberation. And after achieving it, continue this retreat regimen for the rest of your life. This lifestyle may seem impossible and frightening at first. However, as it turns out, the human body adapts to such a regimen, and quickly gets used to it, and begins to strive for it with greater and greater passion.

Preparation for a ten-day dry fast can be first switching to a regime of food and water intake every two days on the third. After one to three months, you can switch to food and water intake every five days on the sixth, seventh and eighth. After one to three months, you can switch to a ten-day dry fast.

Your poverty (but you are rich) – an indication of the rejection of worldly goods in the name of spiritual ones. An angel-student cannot live an ordinary worldly life. Otherwise, there will be no further spiritual growth.

A person is unconsciously attached to pleasures. Everyone around says: "enjoy life", "live for pleasure", "get a thrill from doing something". However, these primitive intentions must be recognized and destroyed in oneself. And instead, educate, form what is needed. Educate in yourself what you consider the most important and truly true.

Be faithful to death, and endure – die, but move upward.

Either-or. Either die or move up. A person either becomes an angel, takes the path of spiritual practice and suffers on the verge of life and death. Either not, or a person does not take the path of spiritual practice, remains an ordinary person and ingloriously drags out the rest of

his worthless life, and regrets for the rest of his life that he was never able to become an angel.

Behold, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison – if you do not go to retreat yourself, then the devil will be found who will do it to you by force. The devil will help. He will help to wash away karma.

Behold, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison – here, "the devil" can mean the state system of power, which is based on consumerism and appropriation. However, in a more strict, in the strictest sense, the devil is worldly desires.

Behold, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that he may tempt you, and you will have tribulation ten days. – You are surrounded by a huge number of people all the time. Your children, parents, friends, acquaintances. A huge army of armed people. A large number of beautiful boys and girls. Behind you is always your most faithful friend, your adviser, your eternal companion, your assistant. He follows you everywhere. He never lags behind you even a step. All this environment protects you from any danger. However, in reality, it is all an illusion. They only pretend to supposedly protect you, but in fact, they just want to seduce you. If you suddenly kill this beautiful boy, then nothing will happen to him. He will again happily run on the grass and look at you sideways again. In fact, each of them just wants to touch you and hug you. And ideally, merge with you in ecstasy. This is the devil of sex. This devil is not killable. You can shoot him, blow him up with a bomb, stab him, hit him between the legs, chase him away, lock yourself in, drown yourself, hang yourself, order him to leave, poison him with gas, go underground, escape to another planet, lock yourself in a castle with thick walls - nothing will work, it is impossible to be alone, it is impossible to be alone only with yourself, this devil will always be next to you again, because, in fact, this devil is inside you. Because he is just an image. An indestructible image. And the source of this image is in your subconscious. This devil is in your subconscious. And that is why he constantly overcomes you. And you do not have the key to your own subconscious. You can't just go and say: "That's it, I don't want any more sex." This will not affect anything. As a temporary way to fight this devil, you can replace the image of a beautiful girl in these obsessive images with the image of Hitler. ... And yet, there is a key solution. This key solution is described in the holy scripture. "Ten days in prison." The devil of sex and the devil of taste are the same devil. Do not feed one for ten days, and you will get rid of both. It is clear that it may not be possible to kill him completely at once. It is better, of course, to repeat the ten-day period several times. The devil of the previous level (the devil of muladhara - the

devil of anger) can behave in a similar way: in the same way, he can overcome a person in a dream or in the astral plane in meditation - with the only difference that the devil of anger will constantly attack you and provoke you to kill him. You need to fight this first devil with the help of the practice of six karunas described in the previous chapter.

Don't be afraid of the things which you are about to suffer – svadistana is responsible for fears.

Be faithful – this is a repetition of what was said in the previous message. Faithfulness will allow you to get rid of swaying, rocking. Be faithful to... – to whom or to what? Be faithful to the most important goal of spiritual practice – liberation, which is the state of nirvana, which is the absolute spiritual Truth, and which is personified by the Absolute. And in order to achieve this goal, be faithful to the most important means that delivers you to this goal, the Almighty.

Crown of life – with the onset of the time of great catastrophes, the Almighty promises to protect from unexpected death.

The blasphemy of those who say they are Jews, and they are not, but are a synagogue of Satan – is evidence against the followers of Judaism. And not only Judaism.

Judaism – by its name means a religion that "properly and truly glorifies God." Almost all Abrahamic religions say this about themselves. The special mission that the "true Jews" set for themselves is to convey the Divine Truths to humanity and through this help humanity get closer to God. However, with these "true divine Truths" there is a common overlap. In fact, all missionaries in their absolute majority cannot figure out what is the "True Truth" and what is just an "insignificant detail." Such an "insignificant detail" is, for example, the image of God, the presence of an image or its absence, trinity or mono-unity. If, for example, a person practices yoga, and through yoga frees himself from worldly desires, then the would-be missionaries say about him: "he will not be saved"; supposedly because he does not believe in the Trinity. Or, supposedly, because he does not believe in Allah. Or, supposedly, because he believes in God, who has arms and legs. But, in fact, this is not so. In fact, this yogi will be saved. When such religions say about a person who will be saved, that he will not be saved – this is "slander". When such religions say about a person who is saved in the true sense, that he is not saved – this is "slander against the Truth". And slander against the Truth is called the word "Satan", "Satanism". Such slander leads to the fact that many

followers of non-traditional religions (sects), despite the fact that these non-traditional religions lead to liberation in the true sense, are embarrassed under the pressure of this "slander", and leave, abandon the teachings that could, in fact, save them.

- *If any church has as its highest goal not the eradication of worldly desires, but the worship of God, then that church should be considered satanic.*

Third – Manipura

Chapter 2

... "To the angel of the assembly in Pergamum write: "He who has the sharp two-edged sword says these things:

"I know your works and where you dwell, where Satan's throne is. You hold firmly to my name, and didn't deny my faith in the days of Antipas my witness, my faithful one, who was killed among you, where Satan dwells. But I have a few things against you, because you have there some who hold the teaching of Balaam, who taught Balak to throw a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality. So you also have some who hold to the teaching of the Nicolaitans likewise. Repent therefore, or else I am coming to you quickly, and I will make war against them with the sword of my mouth. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies. To him who overcomes, to him I will give of the hidden manna, and I will give him a white stone, and on the stone a new name written, which no one knows but he who receives it...."

☉ **Third level – manipura.** This chakra connects with the world of pretas (hungry ghosts). The negative aspect of this chakra is greed. Greed is the basis of egoism – love for oneself. That is, love for what is truly the most precious thing to a person, not in words but in deeds. And the most precious thing to a person is himself. I am more precious to myself than anything else in the world. The egoism of an angel-student of this level stops further spiritual development. What clue does the scripture give here?

But I have a few things against you, because you have there some who hold the teaching of Balaam.... So you also have some who hold to the teaching of the Nicolaitans likewise – that is, the scripture does not point to the angel's own shortcomings, but to the shortcomings of his followers. And the mistakes of the followers are blamed on the angel. And the scripture says: Repent. That is, the angel must repent not for his own mistakes, but for the mistakes of his followers. That is, this angel is excessively detached from his followers. That is, he does not deeply enough control what the followers think, what they do, what

practices they engage in. This angel is in the following error: "Each person must answer for himself, and the spiritual growth of any person depends first of all only on himself."

The angel-student of this level usually has a strong will, is firmly faithful to God, and is emotionally stable. The angel of this level is already fluent in celibacy and fasting. This angel is given the instruction to work more with followers, and not to close in only on himself, only on his practice, only on his spiritual level, only on his spiritual development.

Because you have there – an angel of this level is already, as a rule, a monk. A monk means that he has no one. He is mono – one. He has no wife, children on his neck, parents, worldly acquaintances and friends. It is difficult to say "you have" about brother monks. Brother monks are equal among themselves, and no one is usually responsible before God for other brother monks. That is, here we are talking about followers. That is, about the angel's disciples. That is, about those for whose state this angel must take responsibility.

Repent – such detachment of the angel-mentor leads to the fact that some of his followers allow many liberties in their beliefs. For example, some followers believe that "there is nothing wrong with the fact that people can indulge in their whims, can have sex, overeat, spend their lives on tourism, games and films. Each person is free to build their life as they see fit. If a person likes hedonism, then let him indulge in pleasures. If a person likes asceticism, then let him do yoga. To each his own."

Repent – Such aloofness of the angel-mentor leads to the fact that some of his followers can allow many liberties in their beliefs. For example, some followers can allow agnosticism. For example, followers can allow that "God can really be unknowable for someone."

Repent therefore, or else I am coming to you quickly, and I will make war against them with the sword of my mouth. – I will punish you by coming Myself and Myself will admonish your followers.

Repent therefore, or else I am coming to you quickly, and I will make war against them with the sword of my mouth – the disciple is able to destroy some (or even all) temptations by the power of words, choosing the right formula.

I am coming to you quickly – it speaks of the second coming of the Savior, of the coming of the Lamb.

Satan – is the denial of Truth. Denial of the need to get rid of worldly desires, get rid of

consumerism.

Satan's throne – manipura in a polluted state splashes out greed, which naturally manifests itself in an obsession with consumerism.

Satan's throne – is, as an option, the dominant religion. Since it is impossible to occupy the throne of the dominant religion in a country where the devil rules, called "the state system of consumerism and appropriation", if this religion is not Satanic.

Satan's throne – is the Department, the state system of consumerism and appropriation.

Where Satan dwells – the Department.

Antipas my witness – Shoko Asahara. In addition to being a criminal, Asahara was also a religious leader. In almost all of his lectures, Asahara testified that he was fulfilling the will of the "Supreme God Shiva". And Shiva, Trimurti and the Almighty are one and the same. According to the original plan of the Almighty, the witness was to be killed in Moscow.

Didn't deny my faith – in the face of death or prison that threatened, I did not renounce my faith.

Balaam – is the ruling church. Although the church has already become the ruling, state church, and although the church, like the prophet Balaam, knows that consumerism is pernicious, nevertheless the scripture reproaches it for teaching Balak, the king, the first person of the state, to tempt the people. Thus, together with all the people, the chosen ones also fall under temptation and fall.

Eat things sacrificed to idols –gluttony. Offering edible things as a sacrifice to your inner devil, idol.

Commit sexual immorality – they had sex, received pleasure through their reproductive organs, and spent sexual energy.

Fourth – Anahata

... "To the angel of the assembly in Thyatira write: "The Son of God, who has his eyes like a flame of fire, and his feet are like burnished brass, says these things:

"I know your works, your love, faith, service, patient endurance, and that your last works are more than the first. But I have this against you, that you tolerate your woman, Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess. She teaches and seduces my servants to commit sexual immorality, and to eat things sacrificed to idols. I gave her time to repent, but she refuses to repent of her sexual immorality. Behold, I will throw her into a bed, and those who commit adultery with her into great oppression, unless they repent of her works. I will kill her children with Death, and all the assemblies will know that I am he who searches the minds and hearts. I will give to each one of you according to your deeds. But to you I say, to the rest who are in Thyatira, as many as don't have this teaching, who don't know what some call 'the deep things of Satan,' to you I say, I am not putting any other burden on you. Nevertheless, hold that which you have firmly until I come. He who overcomes, and he who keeps my works to the end, to him I will give authority over the nations. He will rule them with a rod of iron, shattering them like clay pots; as I also have received of my Father: and I will give him the morning star. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies.

☉ **Fourth level – anahata.** This chakra is associated with the world of people. The main problem of anahata is love attachment. That is, what is commonly called “love” in this world..

That your last works are more than the first – the level of the anahata angel is incomparably higher than the level of the muladhara angel.

But I have this against you, that you tolerate your woman, Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess. – An angel-student of this level can have some delusions that concern love attachment. And, because of this, this angel can begin to give in to the "power of love" that Anastasia from Megre's books preaches.

Woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess – Anastasia, the heroine of Vladimir Megre's books.

You tolerate – you give in. You give in to the pressure of preaching the rejection of love attachment.

Tolerate she teaches and seduces my servants to commit sexual immorality, and to eat things sacrificed to idols. – A fall easily comes from a love attachment. First a love attachment, then food, then sex, then hatred. And, in the end, the servants of God fall very low, and even cease to be servants of God.

You tolerate your woman, Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess – Anastasia's teaching is directed towards the material: nature, the environment, home, clothing, food. Such a teaching makes one feel that it is possible to create such an ideal harmony in society that all people will be wonderful and that all life will also be wonderful. However, such ideas only

confuse people. Anastasia exists. However, her existence does not prove that Anastasia says the right things. Although Anastasia says that God the Father agreed with her and that He accepted her plan, but in fact, this is not so. God the Father did not recognize Anastasia's plan as correct. The goal that Anastasia declared: "IMPROVE THE ENVIRONMENT", is a false goal, an erroneous goal, a delusion. It is necessary to invest in what is eternal. It is necessary to invest in what is passed on from one life to another. And what is passed on from one life to another is: the *tendencies* of the soul, *wisdom*, *experience of spiritual practice and karma (including merits, including karmic connections)*. The "environment" is always subject to the law of destruction. Any improvements to the "environment" will always disappear. Therefore, any efforts to "improve the living environment" are meaningless. These efforts are in vain, useless.

To commit sexual immorality – at this level, one should consider love attachment as exactly the same pollution as sexual preoccupation. One should repent and free oneself from the bonds of attachment.

Behold, I will throw her into a bed, and those who commit adultery with her into great oppression, unless they repent of her works – a shameful punishment.

I will throw her into a bed – the bed – the “white circles” described in Megre's books.

And those who commit adultery with her – are the followers of the teaching of Anastasia. The followers of this teaching must understand the error of this teaching and repent of their mistakes.

And all the assemblies will know – angels-disciples of all levels.

Son of God – is the Almighty here. The Almighty is a living being that lives in the Holy (Pure) Heaven. Just like any other living being, the Almighty is not eternal. Just like any other living being, the Almighty has a moment of birth and a moment of death. Given that the soul is eternal and is in constant reincarnation, the essence of the law of impermanence does not change. The reincarnation of any soul will also end sooner or later. Any soul, any personality, no matter how super high a god it is, still has a moment of emergence and a moment of disappearance. It is clear that the Almighty is not an exception to this law of impermanence. The Almighty also has its beginning and its end. The birth of gods in the Holy (Pure) Heaven can, in principle, be different in its method. As a special case, one god can simply be born to another god. This was the case with young Shiva (the future Almighty). He was born the

son of Brahma. Brahma, the Creator, the Maker, the God-Father of the New Testament, Yahweh, Allah, Ahura Mazda – these are all the same. Such a high position as the Almighty or Trimurti is not given to anyone for free. Before achieving such a high position, young Shiva led an extremely severe ascetic practice. Shiva led an extremely severe ascetic practice in his previous lives. The number of lives in which Shiva previously led his extremely severe ascetic practice is comparable to infinity. Shiva is also the most revered God in India. The figure of dancing Shiva is depicted on the flag of India.

As I also have received of my Father – the Father of the Almighty here is Brahma (God the Father). Brahma (God the Father) is the ruler of the Holy Heaven. The Almighty is the ruler of the Pure Heaven. The Pure Heaven is three orders of magnitude higher than the Holy Heaven. This means that the Almighty is incomparably higher in his spiritual level than his Father.

Until I come – the coming of the Lamb.

Nevertheless, hold that which you have firmly until I come. – When the angel-disciple reaches this level, the Lamb will come to them. Help from the Lamb should be expected only when the angel-disciple has reached this level. And until now, the angel-disciple must reach this level himself.

Fifth – Vishudda

Chapter 3

"And to the angel of the assembly in Sardis write: "He who has the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars says these things: "I know your works, that you have a reputation of being alive, but you are dead. Wake up, and keep the things that remain, which you were about to throw away, for I have found no works of yours perfected before my God. Remember therefore how you have received and heard. Keep it, and repent. If therefore you won't watch, I will come as a thief, and you won't know what hour I will come upon you. Nevertheless you have a few names in Sardis that did not defile their garments. They will walk with me in white, for they are worthy. He who overcomes will be arrayed in white garments, and I will in no way blot his name out of the book of life, and I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies...."

◎ **Fifth level – vishudda.** Vishudda chakra is responsible for sleep. At this level, the angel must master samadhi. The state of samadhi itself is sleep transformed into a very deep

meditation. That is, sleep, death and samadhi are related states. An important condition for samadhi is the purity of the body, which was formed at the stage of svadhithana by dry fasting. At this level, the angel is given a hint: be awake and affirm everything else close to death.

Close to death – samadhi, an artificial state of suspended animation.

Keep the things that remain – do not sleep, instead of sleeping, practice entering samadhi. You should sleep only one hour a day or less.

White garments – holiness.

Holiness – is a stable mastery of samadhi. Controlled entry into the astral and causal. Conversation about holiness arises only under the condition of mastering the practice of entering samadhi. In the East, in the last century, they learned to determine holiness using an encephalogram. And in Russia, everything is the same as in the Middle Ages: a woman drowned – so she is not a witch; the body does not decompose after death – so... a saint. If in any religion there are no saints whose holiness can be verified by a scientific method, then this religion cannot be considered True.

Before my God – here is Brahma (God the Father).

Before my Father – here is Brahma (God the Father).

Sixth – Ajna

Chapter 3

... "To the angel of the assembly in Philadelphia write: "He who is holy, he who is true, he who has the key of David, he who opens and no one can shut, and who shuts and no one opens, says these things:

"I know your works (behold, I have set before you an open door, which no one can shut), that you have a little power, and kept my word, and didn't deny my name. Behold, I give of the synagogue of Satan, of those who say they are Jews, and they are not, but lie. Behold, I will make them to come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you. Because you kept my command to endure, I also will keep you from the hour of testing, which is to come on the whole world, to test those who dwell on the earth. I am coming quickly! Hold firmly that which you have, so that no one takes your crown. He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God, and he will go out from there no more. I will write on him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem,

which comes down out of heaven from my God, and my own new name. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies....

☉ **Sixth level – ajna.** At this level, the angel gets the first experience of entering the state of nirvana. The initial experience of nirvana is unstable, extremely short. And this instability can be repeated over and over for many years. Because of this, the angel can have a feeling of standing still, of being stuck. Therefore, the angel at this level is given a hint: hold on to *what you have*. Thus, the angel is given the installation to consolidate the achieved liberation and to hold on to this liberation.

He who has the key of David, he who opens and no one can shut, and who shuts and no one opens – liberation, the attainment of the state of nirvana, the attainment of the level of arhat. Bringing to liberation is the exclusive competence of the Almighty. No one except the Almighty can bring to liberation. Without the blessing of the Almighty, no one is able to achieve liberation on their own.

I have set before you an open door, which no one can shut – liberation, attainment of the state of nirvana.

That you have a little power – this level of liberation is achieved through severe ascetic practice.

That you have a little power – compared to the powers of the Almighty, the powers of an angelic disciple are insignificant.

You kept my word, and didn't deny my name – this level of liberation is acquired through iron fidelity to the Almighty.

I am coming quickly – the coming of the Lamb.

Hold firmly that which you have – a person has liberation, this is what he has, this is what he needs to hold on to and not be distracted by anything else. Liberation is consolidated by repeated repetition of samadhi.

So that no one takes your crown – the state of holiness at this level is easy to lose. Therefore, at this level, solitude, isolation, seclusion are even more important.

So that no one takes your crown – keep this level. If you drop the level, then the followers will turn away from you and start worshipping someone else, someone not real.

My own new name –Almighty, Shiva.

Seventh – Sahasrara

Chapter 3

... "To the angel of the assembly in Laodicea write: "The Amen, the Faithful and True Witness, the Head of God's creation, says these things:

"I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I wish you were cold or hot. So, because you are lukewarm, and neither hot nor cold, I will vomit you out of my mouth. Because you say, 'I am rich, and have gotten riches, and have need of nothing;' and don't know that you are the wretched one, miserable, poor, blind, and naked; I counsel you to buy from me gold refined by fire, that you may become rich; and white garments, that you may clothe yourself, and that the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed; and eye salve to anoint your eyes, that you may see. As many as I love, I reprove and chasten. Be zealous therefore, and repent. Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears my voice and opens the door, then I will come in to him, and will dine with him, and he with me. He who overcomes, I will give to him to sit down with me on my throne, as I also overcame, and sat down with my Father on his throne. He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies."

⊙ **Seventh level – sahasrara.** The angel of this level, the arhat, has achieved stability of personal liberation, stability of the state of nirvana. He personally, in principle, no longer needs anything in this life. And so he stands and does nothing. However, the scripture says: *do not know that you are wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked. I advise you to buy from Me gold purified by fire, so that you may become rich, and white clothes, so that you may clothe yourself and so that the shame of your nakedness may not be visible, and anoint your eyes with eye salve, so that you may see.*

Amen, the Faithful and True Witness – *the Almighty is an expert in matters of the structure of the Universe and its laws.*

Amen – AUM. The cycle of emergence, existence and destruction of all that exists.

The Head of God's creation – the Almighty is the firstborn (first son), and the first thing that Brahma (God the Father) created.

You are neither cold nor hot – the state of nirvana.

I wish you were cold or hot – is a call for further growth, for becoming victorious. A call to exit the state of nirvana, the fall, for the sake of further spiritual growth.

Gold refined by fire – divine powers, the origin of which is associated with the energy of

kundalini (fire).

Eye salve to anoint your eyes, that you may see – clairvoyance, divine power.

You are the wretched one, miserable, poor, blind, and naked – compared to the divine powers that are granted with further spiritual development, with becoming a bodhisattva, this achievement of individual awakening is poverty.

I counsel you to buy from me... white garments, that you may clothe yourself, and that the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed – when becoming a conquering angel, it is shameful to adhere to generally accepted moral and ethical standards, since other moral rules are established for him.

As many as I love, I reprove and chasten – Tantra-vajrayana.

Be zealous therefore, and repent – all previous practice was just kindergarten. Repent of infidelity.

Be zealous – towards any distortions of the Truth, towards its substitutions, towards compromises, towards inaccuracies in the Law.

And will dine with him, and he with me – an arhat who has embarked on the path of a bodhisattva has the opportunity to visit another dimension, a space in which God is constantly present.

Conqueror (ch. 2-3)

Conquering

To him who overcomes I will give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the Paradise of my God.

He who overcomes won't be harmed by the second death.

To him who overcomes, to him I will give of the hidden manna, and I will give him a white stone, and on the stone a new name written, which no one knows but he who receives it.

He who overcomes, and he who keeps my works to the end, to him I will give authority over the nations. He will rule them with a rod of iron, shattering them like clay pots; as I also have received of my Father: and I will give him the morning star.

He who overcomes will be arrayed in white garments, and I will in no way blot his name out of the book of life, and I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God, and he will go out from there no more. I will write on him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from my God, and my own new name.

He who overcomes, I will give to him to sit down with me on my throne, as I also overcame, and sat down with my Father on his throne.

He who overcomes – is an angel-disciple, a Lamb who goes to the highest achievement: reaching the level of *the Conqueror in Truth*. That is, he has reached the level of an arhat and has become a bodhisattva. That is, the essence of the process is that the conqueror returns to work with the chakras again, again returns to the first chakra, then to the second, and so on. However, now the work is carried out at a higher, deeper level. This third (the first is the awakening of kundalini; the second is becoming an arhat) cycle of work with the chakras to a greater extent involves: the six yogas of Naropa. When working with the chakras, corresponding bodies are formed that can leave the physical body and act independently, work with these bodies begins in the previous, second cycle of work with the chakras.

☉ **First – muladara.** «*To him who overcomes I will give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the Paradise of my God*» – ability to rejuvenate the physical body and prolong life.

☉ **Second – svadistana.** «*He who overcomes won't be harmed by the second death*» – he will not perish at the Great Judgment at the end of the kalpa. Reaching the level of holiness, which was at the sixth step, allows you to ascend to heaven, to the throne. However, this does not yet guarantee salvation at the Great Judgment. Since the one who has reached the level of holiness is not insured against the complete waste of his potential, his holiness and falling back to earth and even lower, to hell.

☉ **Third – manipura.** «*To him who overcomes, to him I will give of the hidden manna, and I will give him a white stone, and on the stone a new name written, which no one knows but he who receives it*» – initiation into the mission. When the Savior comes, everyone will see him, however, not everyone will understand that it is the Savior before them. The Holy Church will not be able to suggest anything at that moment, since it itself is in deep ignorance. White stones are also used at the main court to place on one of the scales, they denote merits, good karma.

☉ **Fourth – anahata.** «*He who overcomes, and he who keeps my works to the end, to him I will give authority over the nations. He will rule them with a rod of iron, shattering them like clay pots; as I also have received of my Father: and I will give him the morning star*» – he

will become the savior of Tantra-Vajrayana. Humanity will be saved not by carrot, but by whip. The morning star is enlightenment. My Father – God the Father here is Brahma (God the Father). The son of God the Father is God Shiva, he is the Almighty.

☉ **Fifth – vishudda.** «*He who overcomes will be arrayed in white garments, and I will in no way blot his name out of the book of life, and I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels*». «The book of life» – is the basis for the verdict at the Great Judgment at the end of the kalpa. «White garments» – are holiness. «I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels» – it will become an object of cult, an object of worship. «Before my Father» – The «Father» God here is Brahma (God the Father).

☉ **Sixth – ajna.** «*He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God, and he will go out from there no more. I will write on him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from my God, and my own new name*» – the bodhisattva becomes the founder of a religion. «My God» – here «My God» is Brahma (God the Father). God Shiva calls Brahma not only His Father, but also very respectfully His God. «My own new name» – is the «Almighty», «Shiva».

☉ **Seventh – sahasrara.** «*He who overcomes, I will give to him to sit down with me on my throne, as I also overcame, and sat down with my Father on his throne*» – the bodhisattva (Lamb) becomes equal to the Supreme Being, this is the state of Buddha, the final liberation, the attainment of mahanirvana. «My Father» – God the Father here is Brahma (God the Father). «As I also overcame» – before becoming the Almighty, God Shiva went through a long path of severe ascetic practice. «Overcame» – through this severe spiritual practice, Shiva reached the level of the winner in Truth, the last highest level that Buddha can reach.

Conqueror in Truth (the conqueror, the *victorious*, the *jina*, the *arihant*) – is the next level after the level of Buddha. *The Conqueror in Truth* differs from the Buddha in that he is able to reach the level of Buddha on his own, purely intuitively, without teachers. This level is achieved through repeated attainment of the level of Buddha in past lives. The last known conqueror in Truth was Buddha Shakyamuni. The next conqueror in Truth, according to Buddhist prophecies, will be Buddha Maitreya. However, Maitreya will descend to earth only after five and a half billion years. John's final visions of the triumph of the Lamb refer to that very distant time. The Lamb and Maitreya are one and the same person. Since this level of the conqueror in Truth is achieved through repeated attainment of the level of Buddha in past lives, the Lamb cannot sit in one place for a long time. If you sit in the Tushita heavens

all the time, and then suddenly descend from there at the end of the kalpa, as some Buddhist schools mistakenly imagine, then nothing will come of it. Because you won't be able to become a winner. In order to become a real winner, you need to be reborn many, many times, and you need to be reborn many times in the human world. Because, having been born in the human world, you don't remember how you achieved anything in your past life. Having been born in the human world, somehow, through thick and thin, you achieve the state of Buddha and practically die right away, because human life is very short. Then you are born again, and again you don't remember anything. Again you are forced to search for this awakening and liberation in the dark, by touch. And then again and again, again and again. Until this achievement of the state of Buddha begins to happen automatically. And so it turns out that you and I live in an era when the Lamb has already attained the state of Buddha, and again and again, he attains this level at each of his births. And the Bible reflects some of these births in the form of an epic about the appearance of the Lamb. In some Buddhist schools they say: big deal, nothing special, he is not a winner yet. It is profound ignorance to claim that there is nothing special about the appearance of a real Buddha on Earth.

He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the assemblies – the instruction to listen to the sounds is given specifically to those who overcome at all levels, which speaks of the importance of this help specifically for those who overcome.

All gifts to the Victor secure his entry into the New Jerusalem, which will appear at the end of the kalpa, and which is described in the last chapters of Revelation. All messages to the Victor do not teach him, but motivate him. What is written in the Epistles to the Churches after the word "Conqueror" is addressed to the one who goes on the path of becoming a Conqueror in Truth. Since no other winners in the Truth are expected in our kalpa, it can be argued that the text after the word "Victorious" is addressed primarily personally to the Lamb, his next incarnation. It is not difficult to understand that all this is also indicated to emphasize the greatness of the Lamb. In order for the followers of the Lamb to believe in him more strongly.

Seals (ch. 4-7)

Chapter 4

After these things I looked and saw a door opened in heaven, and the first voice that I heard, like a trumpet speaking with me, was one saying, "Come up here, and I will show you the things which must happen after this."

Immediately I was in the Spirit. Behold, there was a throne set in heaven, and one sitting on the throne that looked like a jasper stone and a sardius. There was a rainbow around the throne, like an emerald to look at. Around the throne were twenty-four thrones. On the thrones were twenty-four elders sitting, dressed in white garments, with crowns of gold on their heads. Out of the throne proceed lightnings, sounds, and thunders. There were seven lamps of fire burning before his throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. Before the throne was something like a sea of glass, similar to crystal. In the midst of the throne, and around the throne were four living creatures full of eyes before and behind. The first creature was like a lion, and the second creature like a calf, and the third creature had a face like a man, and the fourth was like a flying eagle. The four living creatures, each one of them having six wings, are full of eyes around and within. They have no rest day and night, saying, "Holy, holy, holy is the Lord God, the Almighty, who was and who is and who is to come!"

When the living creatures give glory, honor, and thanks to him who sits on the throne, to him who lives forever and ever, the twenty-four elders fall down before him who sits on the throne, and worship him who lives forever and ever, and throw their crowns before the throne, saying, "Worthy are you, our Lord and God, the Holy One, to receive the glory, the honor, and the power, for you created all things, and because of your desire they existed, and were created!"

The throne in heaven – is the dwelling place of the Almighty.

Voice like a trumpet... One sitting on the throne that looked like a jasper stone and a sardius... There was a rainbow around the throne, like an emerald to look at... Out of the throne proceed lightnings, sounds, and thunders. There were seven lamps of fire burning before his throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. Before the throne was something like a sea of glass, similar to crystal. – This is another description of the Trimurti. Trimurti is the highest God in samsara. He has his supremeness not by location, but by spiritual level. He has a spiritual level higher than the gods of the upper causal. Situated geographically lower, but spiritually higher. He is the Buddha of all Buddhas. He is the savior of all saviors. He is the conqueror of all conquerors in Truth.

You created all things – "You did a lot of things, but not absolutely everything. And much of what You created is of great significance."

Chapter 5

I saw, in the right hand of him who sat on the throne, a book written inside and outside, sealed shut with seven seals. I saw a mighty angel proclaiming with a loud voice, "Who is worthy to open the book, and to break its seals?" No one in heaven above, or on the earth, or under the earth, was able to open the book, or to look in it. And I wept much, because no one was found worthy to open the book, or to look in it. One of the elders said to me, "Don't weep. Behold, the Lion who is of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has overcome; he who opens the book and its seven seals. "I saw in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures, and in the midst of the elders, a Lamb standing, as though it had been slain, having seven horns, and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God, sent out into all the earth. Then he came, and he took it out of the right hand of him who sat on the throne. Now when he had taken the book, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each one having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. They sang a new song, saying, "You are worthy to take the book, and to open its seals: for you were killed, and bought us for God with your blood, out of every tribe, language, people, and nation, and made us kings and priests to our God, and we will reign on earth."

I saw, and I heard something like a voice of many angels around the throne, the living creatures, and the elders; and the number of them was ten thousands of ten thousands, and thousands of thousands; saying with a loud voice, "Worthy is the Lamb who has been killed to receive the power, wealth, wisdom, strength, honor, glory, and blessing!"

I heard every created thing which is in heaven, on the earth, under the earth, on the sea, and everything in them, saying, "To him who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb be the blessing, the honor, the glory, and the dominion, forever and ever! Amen! "

The four living creatures said, "Amen!" The elders fell down and worshiped.

A book sealed shut with seven seals – is the Revelation.

A book written inside and outside – Revelation has two contents: secret and obvious. If someone cannot understand the secret, it does not mean that it makes no sense for him to read this Revelation.

Sealed shut with seven seals – the message of the Almighty is secret, encrypted. To read the message, you need to remove these seals.

Seal is a recorded misconception of the population. Removing the seals is not a simple, trivial matter. Each seal is a cross. The Lamb, in essence, makes a sevenfold ascent of the cross.

The Root of David – is the root of liberation.

The Lamb has overcome – The Lamb is the future Victor in Truth, Maitreya. The Buddhist scriptures predict that he will come at the end of the kalpa, in 5.6 billion years. This time coincides with the time of the disappearance of the solar system. According to astronomers' calculations, the solar system will be swallowed by a black hole, which is now located near

the solar system. Maitreya's mission is to save most of the Earth's population before the Earth is destroyed.

The lamb is as though it had been slain – sacrificed. The same as the ascent of Jesus Christ to the cross.

Having seven horns, and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God, sent out into all the earth – the state of the Lamb's chakras is in its highest state. The Lamb is the very adept about whom Vasudev Jaggi testified that his soul at the moment of death exits simultaneously through all seven chakras. If the soul of an adept at the moment of death exits simultaneously through all seven chakras, this means that this adept has fully formed all seven akayas (vajrakaya, sambhogakaya, svabavikakaya, dharmakaya, nirmanakaya, ghost body and physical body). The seven akayas are the seven bodies of a Buddha. The full formation of all seven bodies of a Buddha testifies that this adept has truly attained the state of a Buddha. That is, the "seven spirits of God" are the seven bodies of a Buddha.

Then he came, and he took it out of the right hand of him who sat on the throne – proof that the One sitting on the throne is not Jesus of Nazareth, since the One sitting is handing the book to the future savior. There cannot be two Jesuses in one place at the same time. Either the Lamb is not Jesus, or the One sitting on the throne is not Jesus. And the most certain thing is that neither is Jesus of Nazareth.

Chapter 6

I saw that the Lamb opened one of the seven seals, and I heard one of the four living creatures saying, as with a voice of thunder, "Come and see!" And behold, a white horse, and he who sat on it had a bow. A crown was given to him, and he came forth conquering, and to conquer...

One seal – white horse – Buddhism. Victorious (winner in Truth, jina, arihant) is the widely known highest title of Buddha Shakyamuni. The real "victorious" is not the great martyr George, but the Winner in Truth Gautama (Buddha Shakyamuni). In the context of Buddhism, a bow means altruism. A bow can also mean piercing, insight. A horse means rapid expansion, development. The presence of a rider means that expansion and development are subject to the will of man. White color means holiness, true faith. It was the philosophy of Buddhism that made it possible to find the true decoding of Revelation. In this place, the removal of the seal also means the elimination of the erroneous interpretation of this place

in the Bible.

Chapter 6

... When he opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature saying, "Come!" Another came forth, a red horse. To him who sat on it was given power to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another. There was given to him a great sword....

Second seal – red horse – ancient mythology, the cult of military glory. In one of the translation variants, the color of the horse is not red, but fiery. The emergence of such a misconception among a part of the population that earning bread with a sword is the same worthy work, for example, as agriculture, or as cattle breeding, or as weaving, or as blacksmithing. Vendetta is one of the variants of the cult of military glory. In this place, the removal of the seal also means the destruction of the cult of military glory among the population of the Earth.

Chapter 6

... When he opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature saying, "Come and see!" And behold, a black horse, and he who sat on it had a balance in his hand. I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, "A choenix of wheat for a denarius, and three choenix of barley for a denarius! Don't damage the oil and the wine!"...

Third seal – black horse – a market economy, commodity production, the cult of wealth, the cult of money, black greed. The emergence of such a misconception among a part of the population that earning a living through trade (speculation) is as worthy of work as any other occupation. The emergence of such a misconception among the population that appropriating someone else's labor is not a crime and is not a sin. Black color means the karma of hell. A product made for sale, unlike a natural one, is of low quality, is made without a soul, is harmful to health – damaged. The fact that people began to eat products that are produced for sale led to the fact that in our time the population essentially feeds on oil. That is, all the main fertilizers are made from oil, and without fertilizers it is impossible to grow food, and plants absorb all the substances that were in the fertilizers. **"Don't damage the oil and the wine!"** – oil and wine are products that are used for worship. In those times when all products will be saturated with filth, nevertheless, man will try to keep his personal attitude to God pure. In this place, the removal of the seal also means the destruction of the

cult of wealth among the population.

Chapter 6

... When he opened the fourth seal, I heard the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see!" And behold, a pale horse, and he who sat on it, his name was Death. Hades followed with him. Authority over one fourth of the earth, to kill with the sword, with famine, with death, and by the wild animals of the earth was given to him...

Fourth seal – pale horse – the Abrahamic religions. The pale color indicates a low-level religion, an incorrect faith. The idea that monotheism is superior to polytheism is an erroneous, false statement. This is a fallacy. The sound idea that it is best to worship only one supreme God should not lead to the denial of the existence of other gods. Moreover, in practice, everything returned to the original errors: the pantheon of deities was replaced by a pantheon of saints,... – and, as a result, believers again began to worship not the main God, but one of their favorite saints or a specific prophet. The Crusaders, as well as Muslims, allowed themselves to organize religious wars, kill and torture people in the name of faith, in the name of God, in the name of Allah, to bring to faith by threatening death or under torture. Those who kill "for faith", "for the true faith", "for the right faith", "for the righteous faith", "in the name of faith", "in the name of God", "in the name of Allah", "for the Orthodox faith" – all of them commit great blasphemy, great blasphemy and there is no forgiveness for them. In this place, the removal of the seal also means the destruction of the cult of Abrahamic religions among the population.

A sacred scripture like the Old Testament is seventy-five percent filled with descriptions of how certain nations waged wars – religious wars. That is, wars that were waged, supposedly, in the name of God, and waged, supposedly, by God's command. In fact, this is, of course, a lie. This is a great blasphemy.

It is also possible that the compilers of the Old Testament deliberately distorted the original legends, for example, that in the original version of the genesis myth, Abel was allegedly a farmer and Cain a cattle breeder. Not the other way around. Such a distribution of occupations, on the contrary, would better fit into their manifested psychological characteristics. Because it is very difficult to kill another person. However, it turned out that it was not difficult for Cain to kill his brother. And it was not difficult because he had already practiced on rams before. And such a distribution of occupations, on the contrary, would more logically explain

the reason why God did not accept the sacrifice from Cain... Because this sacrifice was associated with the killing of an animal,... because,... it was... – a bloody sacrifice.

And, in this regard, the question arises. Which sacred scriptures can be trusted? The Old Testament cannot be trusted either as an “authentic message from God” or as a historical document. The New Testament, unlike the Old Testament, can be trusted. The New Testament can be trusted both as an “authentic message from God” and as a historical document. That is, the fact of the life of Jesus of Nazareth is authentic. The fact that Jesus of Nazareth lived, could heal people, ascended the cross and rose from the dead – all this is an authentic historical fact. The only thing that should be stipulated here is that, in fact, Jesus of Nazareth did not die completely on the cross. Jesus on the cross, in fact, entered a state of samadhi. When a person enters samadhi, then outwardly it is very similar to real death. The heartbeat stops. Breathing becomes almost non-existent. The blood becomes thicker and darker. If modern doctors had studied such a body, they would have stated a state of coma (that is, not absolute death). And three days later Jesus was resurrected. And, in the true sense, Jesus came out of the state of samadhi. And, immediately after coming out of the state of samadhi, Jesus teleported. And all the signs that appeared and were described in the New Testament fully correspond to what is known about samadhi and teleportation in Buddhism and yoga. And, exactly what remained as traces on the Turin Shroud is precisely confirmed by the information about teleportation and samadhi from esoteric eastern sources. The Turin Shroud is evidence of the authenticity of what was described in the New Testament, and that the state of Jesus of Nazareth was a genuine entry into the state of samadhi. The Turin Shroud itself is the original, not a fake.

Chapter 6

... When he opened the fifth seal, I saw underneath the altar the souls of those who had been killed for the Word of God, and for the testimony of the Lamb which they had. They cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, Master, the holy and true, until you judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?" A long white robe was given to each of them. They were told that they should rest yet for a while, until their fellow servants and their brothers, who would also be killed even as they were, should complete their course....

Fifth seal – Holy Great Martyrs of early Christianity and other religions. The cult of martyrdom in the name of God. The Holy Great Martyrs wish death to those living on earth insofar as the very birth of people in the world during the absence of Truth leads to communion with the religious crimes of humanity, the crimes of the past, present and future. In this place, the removal of the seal also means the destruction of the cult of anti-sectarianism among the

population.

Chapter 6

... I saw when he opened the sixth seal, and there was a great earthquake. The sun became black as sackcloth made of hair, and the whole moon became as blood. The stars of the sky fell to the earth, like a fig tree dropping its unripe figs when it is shaken by a great wind. The sky was removed like a scroll when it is rolled up. Every mountain and island were moved out of their places. The kings of the earth, the princes, the commanding officers, the rich, the strong, and every slave and free person, hid themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains. They told the mountains and the rocks, "Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him who sits on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb, for the great day of his wrath has come; and who is able to stand?"

Sixth seal – the cult of fear of the elements. The eruption of Vesuvius, other earthquakes and other natural disasters. This description also includes the year 2012, when the whole world was expecting the "End of the World" and was making the appropriate preparations for it: leaving for Indonesia and other similar remote countries, mass digging and equipping underground shelters. This also indicates preparation for the last battle of the Almighty, which will be described in more detail in the following chapters of this Revelation, up to the twentieth. Fear is the main source of the emergence of religions. In principle, any cult can be based on fear. For example. People worship God out of fear that he will punish them. Another example. People worship the elements out of fear that these elements will bring misfortune to people. Another example. The cult of fear of "global warming". In this place, the removal of the seal also signifies the destruction of the cult of fear of the natural elements among the population.

Chapter 7

After this, I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, so that no wind would blow on the earth, or on the sea, or on any tree. I saw another angel ascend from the sunrise, having the seal of the living God. He cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was given to harm the earth and the sea, saying, "Don't harm the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the bondservants of our God on their foreheads!" I heard the number of those who were sealed, one hundred forty-four thousand, sealed out of every tribe of the children of Israel: of the tribe of Judah were sealed twelve thousand, of the tribe of Reuben twelve thousand, of the tribe of Gad twelve thousand, of the tribe of Asher twelve thousand, of the tribe of Naphthali twelve thousand, of the tribe of Manasseh twelve thousand, of the tribe of Simeon twelve thousand, of the tribe of Levi twelve thousand, of the tribe of Issachar twelve thousand, of the tribe of Zebulun twelve thousand, of the tribe of Joseph twelve thousand, of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, out of every nation and of all tribes, peoples, and languages, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, dressed in white robes, with palm branches in their hands. They cried with a loud voice, saying, "Salvation be to our God, who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb!"

All the angels were standing around the throne, the elders, and the four living creatures; and they fell on their faces before his throne, and worshiped God, saying, "Amen! Blessing, glory, wisdom, thanksgiving, honor, power, and might, be to our God forever and ever! Amen."

One of the elders answered, saying to me, "These who are arrayed in white robes, who are they, and from where did they come?"

I told him, "My lord, you know." He said to me, "These are those who came out of the great tribulation. They washed their robes, and made them white in the Lamb's blood. Therefore they are before the throne of God, they serve him day and night in his temple. He who sits on the throne will spread his tabernacle over them. They will never be hungry, neither thirsty any more; neither will the sun beat on them, nor any heat; for the Lamb who is in the midst of the throne shepherds them, and leads them to springs of waters of life. And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes."

Seals on foreheads – awakening of kundalini (the Holy Spirit).

It is impossible to find yourself near the throne of the Almighty unless you have become a saint or, at the very least, have an awakened kundalini. This is the elementary law of correspondence between karma, merits and spiritual level. It is impossible to find yourself near the throne simply by chance, due to the circumstances. It is impossible to take a train to Siberia and accidentally find yourself in St. Petersburg. It is impossible to be saved simply by chance. Only the one who awakens the kundalini or becomes a saint will find himself near the throne.

Children of Israel – are spiritual practitioners, chosen virgins who have the energy of kundalini in an activated state. The word "Israel" is translated as "having power, strength given from above." These are, among other things, the angelic disciples to whom the messages of the seven churches were addressed.

Tribes of the Children of Israel – the disciples of each of the Twelve Apostles of the Lamb, the names of these Apostles will be inscribed on the gates of the New Jerusalem (see ch. 21).

After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, out of every nation and of all tribes, peoples, and languages, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, dressed in white robes, with palm branches in their hands. – proof that those sealed are not ethnic Jews, but all nations. This is proof that in Revelation the term "sons of Israel" is used metaphorically, allegorically.

They cried with a loud voice, saying, "Salvation be to our God, who sits on the throne,

and to the Lamb!" – this place still remains a mystery. Why would God and the Lamb suddenly need salvation if they already have it, since it is they who are saving, not them? Logically, the word "glory" is more appropriate here than "salvation."

When he opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour – additional time for personal spiritual practice, so that the angelic disciples have time to gain a foothold on a high spiritual level. This silence means the same moment of calm that was mentioned just above: **"Don't harm the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the bondservants of our God on their foreheads!"** This calm is the same calm that will precede the Great Battle, the key event of which will be the Battle of Armageddon from chapter 19.

The breaking of seals – is also the opening of the channels of communication with heaven. Through these channels the Lord God says:

True and false religions, the absence of peace on earth, the absence of natural products, the need to earn money every day, torture for faith, natural disasters, the tourist virus – all this happens according to My will. You are infuriated when higher authorities hide everything from you and do not explain anything to you honestly. Here, I am telling you everything honestly. All global events on earth happen according to My plan. My plan is supported by holy elders, holy great martyrs, holy animals, the great savior, angels and all other inhabitants of heaven. The essence of this plan is to wash away as much as possible and, if possible, prevent you from accumulating bad karma, to allow you to accumulate good karma and restrain its excessive waste, and to create favorable conditions for those who decide to undertake such a feat as ascending to heaven. If you don't do all this, if you are left alone, then the karma of your souls will cross the line, and you will sink to the bottom of the black hole, and never rise again... For better communication, I will shake the censer here, blow the trumpets and turn over a few cups, and you watch, and if you notice any of this, then the connection is established. Know that it is Me, and not the devil. Watch, do not confuse. This is important.

Trumpets (ch. 8-9)

Chapter 8

When he opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour. I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and seven trumpets were given to them. Another angel came and stood over the altar, having a golden censer. Much incense was given to him, that he should add it to the prayers of all the saints on the golden altar which was before the throne. The smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, went up before God out of the angel's hand. The angel took the censer,

and he filled it with the fire of the altar, and threw it on the earth. There followed thunders, sounds, lightnings, and an earthquake.

The seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound. The first sounded, and there followed hail and fire, mixed with blood, and they were thrown to the earth. One third of the earth was burnt up, and one third of the trees were burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

The second angel sounded, and something like a great burning mountain was thrown into the sea. One third of the sea became blood, and one third of the living creatures which were in the sea died. One third of the ships were destroyed.

The third angel sounded, and a great star fell from the sky, burning like a torch, and it fell on one third of the rivers, and on the springs of the waters. The name of the star is called "Wormwood." One third of the waters became wormwood. Many people died from the waters, because they were made bitter.

The fourth angel sounded, and one third of the sun was struck, and one third of the moon, and one third of the stars; so that one third of them would be darkened, and the day wouldn't shine for one third of it, and the night in the same way. I saw, and I heard an eagle, flying in mid heaven, saying with a loud voice, "Woe! Woe! Woe for those who dwell on the earth, because of the other voices of the trumpets of the three angels, who are yet to sound!"

Censer – is a cascade of bourgeois and other revolutions.

First trumpet – is dynamite.

Second trumpet – is a steamship.

Third trumpet – is artillery, bombs, chemical weapons.

"Wormwood" – is a kerosene film on the surface of the water.

Fourth trumpet – is pollution of the atmosphere by industry and other factors. Black smoke from steam engines.

Woe! Woe! Woe – three times woe: three World Wars.

Chapter 9

The fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star from the sky which had fallen to the earth. The key to the pit of the abyss was given to him. He opened the pit of the abyss, and smoke went up out of the pit, like the smoke from a burning furnace. The sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke from the pit. Then out of the smoke came forth locusts on the earth, and power was given to them, as the scorpions of the earth have power. They were told that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree, but only those people who don't have God's seal on their foreheads. They were given power not to kill them, but to torment them for five months. Their torment was like the torment of a scorpion, when it strikes a person. In those days people will seek death, and will in no way find it. They will desire to die, and death will flee from them. The shapes of the locusts were like horses prepared for war. On their heads were something like golden crowns, and their faces were like people's faces. They had hair like women's hair, and their teeth were like those of lions. They

had breastplates, like breastplates of iron. The sound of their wings was like the sound of chariots, or of many horses rushing to war. They have tails like those of scorpions, and stings. In their tails they have power to harm men for five months. They have over them as king the angel of the abyss. His name in Hebrew is "Abaddon," but in Greek, he has the name "Apollyon."

The first woe is past. Behold, there are still two woes coming after this.

The sixth angel sounded. I heard a voice from the horns of the golden altar which is before God, saying to the sixth angel who had one trumpet, "Free the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates!" The four angels were freed who had been prepared for that hour and day and month and year, so that they might kill one third of mankind. The number of the armies of the horsemen was two hundred million. I heard the number of them. Thus I saw the horses in the vision, and those who sat on them, having breastplates of fiery red, hyacinth blue, and sulfur yellow; and the heads of lions. Out of their mouths proceed fire, smoke, and sulfur. By these three plagues were one third of mankind killed: by the fire, the smoke, and the sulfur, which proceeded out of their mouths. For the power of the horses is in their mouths, and in their tails. For their tails are like serpents, and have heads, and with them they harm. The rest of mankind, who were not killed with these plagues, didn't repent of the works of their hands, that they wouldn't worship demons, and the idols of gold, and of silver, and of brass, and of stone, and of wood; which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk. They didn't repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their sexual immorality, nor of their thefts.

Fifth trumpet – is airplanes.

The first woe is past. Behold, there are still two woes coming after this – the First World War has passed, behold, the Second and Third World Wars are coming after it.

Sixth trumpet – is tanks.

Great river Euphrates – oil.

Good Warning About the Wife (ch. 10)

Chapter 10

I saw a mighty angel coming down out of the sky, clothed with a cloud. A rainbow was on his head. His face was like the sun, and his feet like pillars of fire. He had in his hand a little open book. He set his right foot on the sea, and his left on the land. He cried with a loud voice, as a lion roars. When he cried, the seven thunders uttered their voices. When the seven thunders sounded, I was about to write; but I heard a voice from the sky saying, "Seal up the things which the seven thunders said, and don't write them."

The angel who I saw standing on the sea and on the land lifted up his right hand to the sky, and swore by him who lives forever and ever, who created heaven and the things that are in it, the earth and the things that are in it, and the sea and the things that are in it, that there will no longer be delay, but in

the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he is about to sound, then the mystery of God is finished, as he declared to his servants, the prophets. The voice which I heard from heaven, again speaking with me, said, "Go, take the book which is open in the hand of the angel who stands on the sea and on the land."

I went to the angel, telling him to give me the little book. He said to me, "Take it, and eat it up. It will make your stomach bitter, but in your mouth it will be as sweet as honey."

I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up. It was as sweet as honey in my mouth. When I had eaten it, my stomach was made bitter. They told me, "You must prophesy again over many peoples, nations, languages, and kings."

A rainbow was on his head – an auspicious sign.

An angel with a book descending from heaven – is a warning and emphasis on the importance of the seventh trumpet. That the seventh trumpet is the beginning of what has long been promised to everyone.

Seal up – secret practice – tanrayana, esoteric teachings.

I was about to write; but I heard a voice from the sky saying, "Seal up the things which the seven thunders said, and don't write them." – Words that everyone knows, and which will automatically cause rejection, avoidance, and categorical censorship in any person. And therefore these words could not be written. And they had to be hidden. It is something like: "Aum Shinrikyo", "Egil", "Satanism", "fascism", "Nazism", "sect" or the like – words that involuntarily make you shudder.

But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he is about to sound, then the mystery of God is finished, as he declared to his servants, the prophets. – All this is very important.

God's temple that is in heaven was opened, and the ark of the Lord's covenant was seen in his temple. Lightnings, sounds, thunders, an earthquake, and great hail followed. – The ark is a very valuable thing. ... However, the people have already missed the appearance of the ark in the temple of the Lord, this has already happened, and whether it will happen again is unknown. ... I mean. ... How did everyone miss it? ... Not that they completely missed it. ... Almost everyone saw and heard it. ... But only a few realized the cherished essence of what was happening.

The ark – is an altar.

It was as sweet as honey in my mouth. When I had eaten it, my stomach was made bitter. – The practice of eradicating worldly desires. In words, everything looks very simple, easy and wonderful: you will become a Buddha, you will become an Arhat, you will become a saint, you will gain supernatural powers, you will accumulate a lot of merit, you will get everything you want. However, when it comes to action, it turns out that the renunciation of worldly desire itself is comparable to a surgical operation without anesthesia. To eradicate worldly desire is much more difficult than to sacrifice your life for the sake of some cause.

The Buddhist sutras tell us that at the beginning of the kalpa, the lifespan of a person was 80,000 years. "That was when you had just fallen into the Human World from the Heavens of Light and Sound, from the Holy Heavens and from the Heavens of Fulfillment of Wishes. At that time, you did not know what stealing was, what killing was, and you were proud of your lifespan of 80,000 years." However, as time went on, a person acquired more and more negative qualities, and because of this, his lifespan became shorter and shorter." Thus, the poor people were not given property, and poverty increased. When this happened, evil laws increased. Theft, weapons, murder, lying, slander, adultery due to lust, backbiting and idle talk, greed and ill will, and evil notions increased. The three unvirtuous laws spread: reverence for what is not the Truth, unbridled greed, and ignorance. People lost love for their parents, lost respect for practicing monks and priests, and respect for relatives with high Merit disappeared. Then the life span of people shortened, and their appearance deteriorated. And the life span of people, which was 250 years, became 100 years for the generation of their children. Living beings, as well as noble souls, listen carefully! You must realize that this is the world in which you now live. In this way, due to a large number of bad deeds, you have brought your souls to the fall, shortened the life span, worsened the appearance and increased the causes of suffering. And now you continue to fall. And terrible events await you ahead. Living beings, as well as noble souls, listen carefully! Soon there will come a time when the life span of people will be 10 years. 5 years will be the most suitable age for girls to get married. At this time, the taste of fresh butter, sesame oil, honey, sugar and salt will weaken, and the first and main food will be grains. This means a state when people will have no Merit at all. Look closely at the modern era. The work of people's consciousness is becoming coarse, and the senses are weakening. And as for taste, sight, people are no longer able to experience them if there are no coarse stimuli. All their joys and pleasures lead to a decrease in Merit, clouding of spiritual purity. Sentient beings, as well as noble souls, listen carefully! When the lifespan of people decreases to 10 years, all ten factors of virtuous deeds will be destroyed, and the ten bad karmas will be marked to the extreme. At that time, there will be no good. There will be no more people who do good. Moreover, honors will be given to those who do not love their parents, who do not respect practicing monks and priests, who do not honor relatives with high Merit. When the lifespan of people becomes 10 years, there will be no mothers, sisters, aunts, wives, teachers' wives, and the world will degenerate into a world of sheep and goats, chickens and pigs, dogs and wolves. People will show strong antipathy towards each other, strong ill will, strong hostile feelings, and a killer consciousness. That is, parents to children, children to parents, sisters to brothers and sisters, brothers to sisters and brothers will show strong antipathy, strong ill will and strong hostile feelings. Figuratively speaking, the same feelings are experienced by a hunter tracking an animal. Living beings, as well as noble souls, listen carefully! The same can be said about the modern era. The holy practitioners who should be respected first and foremost are completely despised, and respect is gained by those who engage in degrading people, and this is considered good. The quality of people is deteriorating, and they are turning into animals. There is no harmony between close relatives, and only an evil heart is emerging, which contributes to the strengthening of the very heavy, cruel trends of the times. This is the nature of the modern

era. And in the future, people who go in this direction cannot be promised happiness and freedom. However, most modern people do not know that these are the last days. A terrible time is already coming. When the life span is 10 years, there will be "7 days" – "a period when weapons will have a serious effect." At this time, people will see each other as beasts. Sharp weapons will appear in people's hands. They will fight each other to the death with these sharp weapons, shouting, "This is a beast, this is a beast!" And most people will meet death at this time. Living beings, as well as noble souls, I will explain to you here what these "7 days" are. This Universe repeats the cycle of Creation, Existence, Destruction and Emptiness. And in the intermediate state between Creation and Destruction, mankind encounters a period of destruction, which is of decisive importance. Living beings, as well as noble souls, this is precisely the last war, known to you from the "New Testament" as Armageddon. People who are interested in studying prophecies know that at this time the beast under the famous number 666 will appear. In other words, at this time people will see each other as "beasts" and will kill each other. Nostradamus also predicted a time when military forces would have a great impact in his famous poems. Truly, all this points to the modern era. And as proof of this, it is believed that the duration of the Earth's existence is now in an intermediate state. This final destruction shows that the fruits of people's bad karma are fully ripe. The situation at this time will be so tragic that it defies description. The Human world will reach the point of absurdity and become like Hell. And if this world continues to develop as it is, then you will certainly face the trials of the period of human destruction. Sentient beings, as well as noble souls, think carefully, what led to this state of affairs? Think carefully once again about the reason why you, who once flew freely through the air, emitting light, are forced to experience such sufferings and misfortunes. This irreparable situation has developed due to the contamination of your souls, due to the accumulation of one bad karma after another. Realize the full horror of the bad karma you have committed. And, having repented of your previous deeds, begin today to lead a life based on the Truth. Otherwise, your soul will be captured by an ignorant, stupid question that does not bring any spiritual growth.: "Why am I forced to suffer so much?" After all, only what we have done comes back to us. Sentient beings, as well as noble souls, listen carefully! However, there will be people who will think like this: "We will not take anyone's life. And no one will take our lives. We will hide in forests, jungles, among stormy rivers and impassable rocky mountains. Our food will be wild roots." And for seven days they will hide and live by eating wild roots. Then, after seven days, they will reappear on earth. "How glad I am that you are alive too!" "Friend, and you are alive too!" People will gather, hug each other, sing songs and find peace of mind. Sentient beings, as well as noble souls, listen carefully! At this time, the following thoughts will appear among the survivors: "Because we memorized and practiced the law that departs from the good, this led to a tragic outcome. Shouldn't we improve our souls and start doing good?" Then they will reflect on what is the best way to do this. "First of all, let's stop killing. Let's remember and practice this good law!" They will stop killing, remember and practice this law. As a result, their life span will increase, and their beauty in appearance will increase. Here, people's life span, which was 10 years, will become 20 years for their children's generation. Then people will think like this again: "Thanks to the fact that we have remembered and practiced the good law, life expectancy has increased, and beauty in appearance has increased. And if that's the case, shouldn't we do even more good?" Here, people will stop stealing, stop lying, slander, stop doing unseemly acts of adultery, stop slandering and talking nonsense, get rid of greed and ill-will, get rid of evil concepts. They will break the three evil laws, gain love for their relatives, respect for practicing monks and priests, and honor relatives with higher Merits. This is how people will memorize and practice these good laws. Thanks to this, people's life expectancy will increase, and more and more beauty will appear in their appearance."

There is one very serious omission in this above-mentioned sutra. It says nothing about who exactly will prompt these surviving people to stop accumulating bad karma. The emergence of such an idea in itself is very, very unlikely for completely degraded people. For such an idea to arise, a person is needed who will express this idea and prove it very convincingly. The Lamb will be just such a person. When the life expectancy of people is reduced to 10

years, the Lamb will decide to start continuously reincarnating on Earth so that the True Law on Earth no longer disappears, and is preserved until the end of the kalpa, that is, until the moment of the destruction of the physical Universe. It can be argued that we are living exactly at the time (2022) when the coming of the Lamb has already occurred, the Lamb has already descended and gone through a number of his rebirths. In particular, Buddha Padmasambhava was also an incarnation of the Lamb. And that is why it can be noted that in our time the life expectancy has already begun to increase slightly. Taking into account all of the above, it can be rightfully stated that the Revelation is a full-fledged Buddhist sutra. The Revelation fills in certain gaps that exist in the Buddhist sutras.

Lenin and Stalin (ch. 11)

Chapter 11

A reed like a rod was given to me. Someone said, "Rise, and measure God's temple, and the altar, and those who worship in it. Leave out the court which is outside of the temple, and don't measure it, for it has been given to the nations. They will tread the holy city under foot for forty-two months. I will give power to my two witnesses, and they will prophesy one thousand two hundred sixty days, clothed in sackcloth." These are the two olive trees and the two lampstands, standing before the Lord of the earth. If anyone desires to harm them, fire proceeds out of their mouth and devours their enemies. If anyone desires to harm them, he must be killed in this way. These have the power to shut up the sky, that it may not rain during the days of their prophecy. They have power over the waters, to turn them into blood, and to strike the earth with every plague, as often as they desire. When they have finished their testimony, the beast that comes up out of the abyss will make war with them, and overcome them, and kill them. Their dead bodies will be in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also their Lord was crucified. From among the peoples, tribes, languages, and nations people will look at their dead bodies for three and a half days, and will not allow their dead bodies to be laid in a tomb. Those who dwell on the earth rejoice over them, and they will be glad. They will give gifts to one another, because these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth. After the three and a half days, the breath of life from God entered into them, and they stood on their feet. Great fear fell on those who saw them. I heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, "Come up here!" They went up into heaven in the cloud, and their enemies saw them. In that day there was a great earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell. Seven thousand people were killed in the earthquake, and the rest were terrified, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

The second woe is past. Behold, the third woe comes quickly.

The seventh angel sounded, and great voices in heaven followed, saying, "The kingdom of the world has become the Kingdom of our Lord, and of his Christ. He will reign forever and ever!" The twenty-four elders, who sit on their thrones before God's throne, fell on their faces and worshiped God, saying: "We give you thanks, Lord God, the Almighty, the one who is and who was; because you have taken your great power, and reigned. The nations were angry, and your wrath came, as did the time for the dead to be judged, and to give your bondservants the prophets, their reward, as well as to the saints, and those who fear your name, to the small and the great; and to destroy those who destroy the earth."

God's temple that is in heaven was opened, and the ark of the Lord's covenant was seen in his temple. Lightnings, sounds, thunders, an earthquake, and great hail followed.

Two prophets – Lenin and Stalin. Their theory of communism assumed the education of a new man. A man ready to give himself entirely to the common cause. A man ready to give up his egoistic desires, his base instincts for the sake of others. This idea was actually realized in the form of a fight against remnants, a fight against the insufficient consciousness of citizens. Bourgeois consumer morality was considered extremely dangerous in the theory of communism. The theory of communism also assumed, ultimately, the withering away of the state.

Clothed in sackcloth – Lenin and Stalin differed fundamentally from the tsars and kings who preceded them, and from the presidents who followed them, and from the presidents of our time, in that they led a very modest material life.

And they will prophesy one thousand two hundred sixty days – three and a half years, just a little more than three and a half years, the Civil War and the Great Patriotic War lasted.

One thousand two hundred and sixty days – is the genetic index of this event.

Leave out the court which is outside of the temple, and don't measure it, for it has been given to the nations. They will tread the holy city under foot for forty-two months. – Here "measure" means to outline the border. The border of the temple here is the border of the socialist camp. The pagans are outside the border of this camp.

When they have finished their testimony, the beast that comes up out of the abyss will make war with them, and overcome them, and kill them. – The beast is not the reason for the end of their sermon, they finish the sermon of their own free will, because everything they wanted to say, they have already said, they have nothing more to say.

The beast that comes up out of the abyss will make war with them, and overcome them, and kill them. – The nascent European union, the West. Both wars were waged against it. There is no evidence that the West directly killed Lenin and Stalin, but there is no doubt that it very much wanted them dead. The victory of the beast here means the collapse of the Soviet Union.

Their dead bodies will be in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also their Lord was crucified. From among the peoples, tribes, languages, and nations people will look at their dead bodies for three and a half days, and will not allow their dead bodies to be laid in a tomb. – The mausoleum. There was a period of time when Stalin and Lenin lay in the mausoleum together.

The great city, where also their Lord was crucified – is Moscow.

Where also their Lord was crucified – John testifies to another, non-canonical ascent of the Savior to the cross. It is naive to believe that in two thousand years the Savior could not descend to earth again. The word “crucified” is used here not in the literal sense, but in the sense that “he was executed”. This time “Christ was crucified” – by Christians. At the present moment (the beginning of the 21st century) this event has already happened.

Lord – is the Lamb here.

Sodom – is a place of depravity.

Egypt – is the place of captivity of the chosen people.

Those who dwell on the earth rejoice over them, and they will be glad – pagans, the population with an average level of spirituality. The population with a petty-bourgeois level of consciousness.

After the three and a half days, the breath of life from God entered into them, and they stood on their feet. Great fear fell on those who saw them. – The revival of the pro-communist spiritual liberation movement at the beginning of the twenty-first century.

"Stood" – stood up, rebelled, raised an uprising, the people raised an uprising, carrying the image of Stalin and Lenin on their banners.

They went up into heaven – modernization of communist theory and its gaining popularity among the population with a high spiritual level.

In the cloud – the appearance of saints among the followers of Bolshevism.

"Come up here!" (to heaven, in the cloud). – Rise in your spiritual level to the level of holiness.

I heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, "Come up here!" They went up into

heaven in the cloud, and their enemies saw them. In that day there was a great earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell. Seven thousand people were killed in the earthquake, and the rest were terrified, – an earthquake at the moment when the followers of Bolshevism reached the level of holiness. The earthquake here bears the function of testifying to the attainment of true holiness. In 1995, according to official data, 6,434 people died in an earthquake in Kobe, Japan. It was by the end of 1994 that the Japanese Buddhist sect Oomoto-kyo had the largest number of true saints, and it was at this time that it was persecuted to the maximum by the media and Japanese society. The Japanese, like the Jews, are a chosen nation. However, following the example of the Jews, the Japanese have happily squandered this chosenness of theirs. This biblical indication is evidence that True Buddhism is a genetic continuation of Bolshevism.

The second woe is past. Behold, the third woe comes quickly – the Second World War has passed, now the Third World War is coming soon. Theoretically, it would be more correct to count the beginning of the Third World War from the military events in Kosovo in 1999.

Seventh trumpet – is the birth of a wife.

The Red Dragon Is the Devil (ch. 12)

Chapter 12

A great sign was seen in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. She was with child. She cried out in pain, laboring to give birth. Another sign was seen in heaven. Behold, a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and on his heads seven crowns. His tail drew one third of the stars of the sky, and threw them to the earth. The dragon stood before the woman who was about to give birth, so that when she gave birth he might devour her child. She gave birth to a son, a male child, who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron. Her child was caught up to God, and to his throne. The woman fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, that there they may nourish her one thousand two hundred sixty days....

Heaven – is a population with a high spiritual level. Their future rebirth is higher than the world of people, including in heaven.

Earth – is a population with an average spiritual level. Their future reincarnation is as people on Earth.

Sea – is a population with a low spiritual level. Their future reincarnation is below the world of people, including sea creatures.

Great sign – a new era, the era of the “thousand-year kingdom of Truth,” is beginning.

Wife – is the practice of destruction of worldly desires. Ideology of renunciation of worldly desires. Community practicing destruction of worldly desires. Monastery. Ideology of promised communism based on the idea of renunciation of worldly desires. Promised communist society based on the ideology and practice of destruction of worldly desires.

Wife clothed in the sun, the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars – the structure of society resulting from the practice of destroying worldly desires as a way of life. The sun is a symbol of spirituality (however, it can also be a symbol of power). The moon is a symbol of the worldly (however, it can also be a symbol of spirituality). The fact that the feet are on the moon indicates support, foundation (however, it can also mean something opposite, opposition, negation). On the head is a crown of twelve stars. A star is usually used to express the height of something, so this indicates a high position, the top. The presence of the wife, the dragon and Michael in the sky indicates that the communities that stand behind these metaphors, as a rule, unite people with a fairly high spiritual level.

Wife clothed in the sun, the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars – the image of the hermit Anastasia from Megre’s books (obvious interpretation).

Wife clothed in the sun, the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars – the banned religious group AUM Shinrikyo (underlying interpretation). The main symbol of Japan, where AUM Shinrikyo originated, is the sun, which is depicted on its flag. The AUM logo is crowned with twelve petals. Twelve stars and petals here mean the number of apostles (bodhisattvas – arhats who have reached the level of Mahayana Yoga and higher). The organization has educated 250 saints, 50 of whom are arhats. The founder of AUM Shinrikyo put forward and worked out in detail the idea of a different social structure based not on consumerism, but on spirituality. This organization itself existed precisely on these foundations. At the beginning of the twenty-first century, after the execution of the founder, this religious group was formally headed by the wife of the founder. She was with

child and screamed in pain and birth pangs – an unprecedented advertising campaign launched by the group around the world. Labor pains here signify the attainment of the “final liberation” that was proclaimed to the entire world. And the woman was given two wings of a great eagle, so that she could fly into the desert to her place away from the serpent – AUM Shinrikyo was renamed Aleph, and took the dove as its new symbol. And the woman fled into the desert, where a place had been prepared for her by God, so that she would be nourished there for one thousand two hundred and sixty days – Japan is practically the only country where the followers of AUM Shinrikyo are not prosecuted by law. And the dragon was angry with the woman, and went to make war with the rest of her seed, who keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ – an unfounded accusation of terrorism against the followers of AUM Shinrikyo and their criminal prosecution.

Wife clothed in the sun, the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars – socialism. The baby in this version of the interpretation is communism, which, due to the fault of militant capitalism, was never destined to be born.

She was with child. She cried out in pain, laboring to give birth – the idea of the promised communism, the idea of rejecting consumerism and appropriation was born very hard, in the most brutal ideological disputes and fights.

Red dragon – is capitalism. Behind capitalism there is hedonism, consumerism and the appropriation that follows from consumerism, that is, consumerism at the expense of others. Appropriation at the state level is bad because the authorities allow themselves to appropriate what belongs to the people, and do it as if it were normal, in the order of things. Although, in fact, it is dishonest and unfair. All the same applies to those material values that workers produce. These values should belong to those who produce them and, accordingly, those who create them should also manage these values.

The main principle of capitalism is "the worse it is for everyone else, the better it is for me." This idea of competition was born within the framework of capitalism, and was cultivated to the greatest extent in America. British scientists preached that nature, which is a model of harmony, tells man how a harmonious society should be organized. That the principle of "struggle for existence" dominates in nature. This is where the main motto of capitalism was born: "man is a wolf to man."

Great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and on his heads seven crowns – Great Seven (G7). Here capitalism (dragon) as an abstract form of social organization is

objectified by a number of specific states. The red color here means military force. Diadem means a crown. The Big Seven includes France, the USA, Britain, Germany, Italy, Japan, Canada. The leaders of these states participate in the work of a supranational international club. In fact, this seven ruled the whole world. Ten horns here mean a number of other European states that do not have real sovereignty and do not independently decide issues of their personal policy. The presence of the dragon initially in heaven, and then on earth, means that initially the leaders of the states included in the club had a fairly high spiritual level. However, then the spiritual level of the leadership of these states fell.

The new ruler, the G7 club, will allow all vices, explaining that God, supposedly, did not need people to restrain themselves, that everything was created just so that everyone could enjoy everything. People will be indignant that the holy church allegedly taught them incorrectly. They will accept the false teaching of the new rulers that God did not need abstinence and fasting and generally a pious life.

His tail drew one third of the stars of the sky, and threw them to the earth – the fall of those stars that made up the wife's crown. That is, out of twelve stars, the wife had only eight left. The dragon made an attempt on the wife, attacked her, then turned away, and without even noticing it, knocked four stars out of the wife's crown. It is clear that after the blow with its tail, the wife had fewer stars. However, there is a small inaccuracy here. John says that these stars fell to the ground. However, it would be more correct to say that they rather "went out", "flew out" of the crown, but did not "fall" to the ground. That is, it is almost impossible for some entity, a being, to initially have a level higher than simply high (that is, much higher than simply high). And then, suddenly, just from a blow with its tail, fall very low. Lower than an ordinary person of a high spiritual level. This does not happen. Souls with a very, very high spiritual level do not fall so abruptly. That is, using a metaphor, they had to fall out of the crown, but not descend, but remain in heaven.

Here, by the way, it will be said about the twelve apostles, who were companions of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. It was a mistake for Peter to choose a new apostle to replace Judas. If a Nazarene appointed a person as an apostle, then only a Nazarene can depose him. And Nazarene personally never indicated anything like that. Nazarene never said anywhere that "that's it, Judas, you are no longer my helper." How can a general meeting without the presence of Nazarene himself cancel the decision of Nazarene himself? At the same time, Judas's betrayal of his loss or retention of his spiritual rank has no reason, especially since Judas betrayed Nazarene on his, Nazarene's, command. Nazarene said to Judas: "Go and do what you have planned," knowing full well that Judas had planned it. Judas, therefore, carried out

the will of the gods and the will of Nazarene. Even if unconsciously. And when Judas realized his mistake, he threw away the ill-fated thirty pieces of silver, and then went and hanged himself. That is, Judas repented. And if Judas repented, then what kind of deposition of his rank as an apostle can we talk about here? The apostles are the closest disciples of Jesus of Nazareth, whom Nazareth personally called to his work of salvation. Therefore, their composition cannot change after the death of Nazareth. As there were originally twelve of them, so it must remain all the time. And it is impossible to make a person an apostle through community elections. It is also impossible to become an apostle by appointing yourself to this rank, no matter what mystical experience you may have.

The dragon stood before the woman who was about to give birth, so that when she gave birth he might devour her child. – International capitalist power constantly closely and jealously watches everyone who encroaches on the seizure of power. In many ways, this jealousy is predetermined simply by stupidity. In principle, as a rule, any global conspiracy has stupidity at its initial basis.

Capitalist power is forced to constantly and jealously monitor all the strong New Ages that appear in the world. Because the main support of power is always the ideological base imposed on the population by force or deception. The ideology of consumerism is incompatible with the ideology of the destruction of worldly desires, therefore the capitalist power will always fiercely fight against the ideology of the destruction of worldly desires.

Son, a male child, who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron –an image of the practice of destroying worldly desires, an image of life and society based on spirituality, an image of the promised communism.

Son, a male child, who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron – the idea of family estates (obvious interpretation). The iron rod here means that there is a hidden, difficult, secret part to the idea of family estates. This part will have a corrective effect on people. It will make people become smarter. However, many people may not like this unexpected turn of events.

Son, a male child, who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron – the image of Shoko Asahara, who became an object of cult, worship (underlying interpretation). The iron rod is found many times in Revelation as the main attribute, the main characteristic feature of the Lamb. It was Asahara who undertook to appear five and a half billion years later as the Lamb. And her child was caught up to God and His throne – Asahara's execution is his

defeat, death on earth, but not in heaven, since the transition of the child from the level of heaven to the level of the throne means holiness and an even greater increase in the spiritual level, means not physical survival, but ideological, the survival of the image.

Wilderness – is a place for severe ascetic practice. Here it also means underground.

She has a place prepared by God –the law on freedom of conscience and a country in which this law works not on paper, but in practice.

One thousand two hundred sixty days – the term coincides with the term of the prophecy of the two prophets from the previous chapter. The genetic index of Bolshevism.

Chapter 12

... There was war in the sky. Michael and his angels made war on the dragon. The dragon and his angels made war. They didn't prevail, neither was a place found for him any more in heaven. The great dragon was thrown down, the old serpent, he who is called the devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world. He was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him. I heard a loud voice in heaven, saying, "Now is come the salvation, the power, and the Kingdom of our God, and the authority of his Christ; for the accuser of our brothers has been thrown down, who accuses them before our God day and night. They overcame him because of the Lamb's blood, and because of the word of their testimony. They didn't love their life, even to death. Therefore rejoice, heavens, and you who dwell in them. Woe to the earth and to the sea, because the devil has gone down to you, having great wrath, knowing that he has but a short time."...

Michael – Mikhail Gorbachev. Nowhere in the Bible does it say that the biblical Michael is supposedly an archangel. Why, then, does everyone suddenly think so? Gorbachev received his name "Mikhail" at baptism.

There was war in the sky. Michael and his angels made war on the dragon – Mikhail Gorbachev with his book "Perestroika and New Thinking for Our Country and for the Whole World" destroyed the doubts about the socialist choice that existed in foreign intellectual circles and, to a lesser extent, in the country itself. This book became an ideological triumph of socialism. Revelation testifies in favor of the socialist system, and Revelation calls the capitalist system a dragon. Under socialism, a person tries to live for the sake of others, for the sake of the whole society. At the same time, the authorities under socialism, as a rule,

also try to live, devoting themselves to solving the problems of national development, building a fair, free, fraternal society. The ideological victory of socialism was manifested in the fact that the Soviet people, despite economic difficulties, voted in a referendum both for the preservation of the USSR and for the preservation of the socialist system.

There was war in the sky. Michael and his angels made war on the dragon – Mikhail Gorbachev took personal part in the G7 club negotiations. The awarding of the Nobel Peace Prize to Gorbachev can be considered a sign of his victory.

His angels – are his assistants, comrades, associates. Here, Gorbachev's comrades should include all those who fought for the idea of socialism and communism: utopian socialists, Marxists, Bolsheviks, the socialist camp, communists of the post-perestroika period, ideologists of religious socialism and communism. Also, Gorbachev's comrades should include all those who put into practice the ideas of altruism, asceticism, renunciation of worldly desires, promised communism; angels-disciples of the seven churches.

The dragon and his angels made war – the ideological persecution of the Soviet Union and specifically socialist Russia from the West, which was carried out not only abroad, but also on the territory of socialist countries, including on the territory of the union republics.

The great dragon was thrown down, the old serpent, he who is called the devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world. He was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him. – The simultaneous defeat of the ideology of capitalism and the spiritual fall of the leaders of the Big Seven countries. From the spiritual fall follows a low level of intelligence. From the low IQ follows the inability to competently understand the essence of macro processes. From the inability to understand processes follows the inability to manage them, the inability to control them.

At first, at the stage of bourgeois revolutions, the idea of capitalism was advanced, since this idea was originally created as an alternative to the feudal system, the class system that was accompanied by the enslavement of the lower classes by the upper ones. And, therefore, initially, the best minds of humanity were on the side of capitalism. However, with the ever-increasing strengthening of capitalism, it became increasingly clear and understandable that this version of the structure of society has many shortcomings, and in no way can bear the title of the ideal and final structure of society. Therefore, more and more sensible people began to reject the idea of capitalism. Victory over the dragon in heaven means that all who live according to capitalist concepts, advocate for this, embody hedonism, consumerism and

appropriation in their lives – all these souls fall spiritually. Capitalism does not have its own ideological base. As its ideological base, capitalism uses the theory of capitalism of Karl Marx, that is, the ideological base of the opposing camp. As a result, anyone who carefully studies Marx's capitalism will inevitably become familiar with the Marxist theory of communism.

The deceiver of the whole world – that, it turns out, “you can live not by your own labor, but by someone else’s,” that “Bolivar cannot bear two,” that, it turns out, you can quite calmly appropriate the results of someone else’s labor.

And the authority of his Christ – is here the power of the Lamb, the future Savior.

For the accuser of our brothers has been thrown down, who accuses them before our God day and night – slandered them in the name of the official (dominant) church and in the name of the official authorities. Allegedly, the brothers: "commit mass suicides", "take away apartments", "make money off you", "their leaders have many women", "their leaders have enormous wealth", "they realize their thirst for power", "they introduce you to drugs", "they will not let you go", "they zombify", "they deceive when they say that they can live without food or water", "spiritually they are the most ordinary people", "they are not saints", "they deceive, lie, tell untruths and mislead", "they are extremists", "they are terrorists", "they will not be saved", "they are not for God", "but we are for God and we will be saved and we will save you".

Therefore rejoice, heavens, and you who dwell in them. – The population with a high spiritual level, despite capitalism and its pernicious ideology, consciously or unconsciously does not recognize this pernicious ideology. Consciously or unconsciously, this population observes traditional moral and ethical principles. Observance of these principles protects these people from the accumulation of bad karma and supports the accumulation of good karma. And the accumulation of good karma is reflected in the fact that this population can afford a high standard of living.

Therefore rejoice, heavens, and you who dwell in them. – Population with a high spiritual level, as a rule, stands on the side of Bolshevism.

They overcame him because of the Lamb's blood, and because of the word of their testimony. They didn't love their life, even to death. – The Lamb once again gave his life for salvation. The followers of the Lamb overcame by the power of the testimony of the

coming of the Lamb. True spiritual practice presupposes the renunciation of the soul, that is, of that which pollutes the soul, that is, of worldly desires. All this is a great religious feat.

Woe to the earth and to the sea, because the devil has gone down to you, having great wrath, knowing that he has but a short time. – The population with an average and low spiritual level easily succumbs to capitalist ideology, however, such tolerance is pernicious. Also, the devil's rage here may indicate that the devil regrets that he is forced to deal with such an imperfect system of social organization as capitalism. Because it is becoming increasingly clear to everyone that capitalism is losing in its organization to socialism.

Woe to the earth and to the sea, because the devil has gone down to you, having great wrath, knowing that he has but a short time. – The betrayal of Yeltsin, who, in order to seize power, destroyed the Soviet Union weakened after perestroika and let Western capitalism into Russia through the anus. He let the fallen dragon in. The transition to capitalist rails was carried out in violation of all democratic procedures: quietly, without open public discussion. The people were simply presented with a fait accompli. It is much more difficult to govern a country in a socialist regime than in a capitalist one. In a socialist regime, one had to think a lot and hard. However, Yeltsin, having seized absolute power, was unable to govern the country in either form, and, as a result, his apparatus very quickly nullified the socialist industry that had been built up before him.

Understanding Perestroika. / M. S. Gorbachev. – M.: 2006. Chapter IV. Art. Belovezhsky Conspiracy

Again and again I return in my thoughts to the events of December. And I come to the conclusion that I had no right to act differently. I saw how limited my possibilities were even then. Only legal, constitutional paths were acceptable to me, and I used them to the end...

Today, those who gathered in Belovezhskaya Pushcha (and the current political scientists singing along with them) say: "So what? We did a good deed there. After all, the Union was falling apart. And what happened to Yugoslavia could have happened to us. So there was nowhere to go, so we did a good deed." They want to rehabilitate themselves before history and today's generation, which does not know much of what happened then. But this is a real falsification of history. They are lying: they want to correct history retroactively. This is a false position and deception of people. They were destroying the Union! The putschists and Yeltsin – these regions were crazy in that fight!

I am worried that I failed to complete perestroika. It failed first of all at this point. That is the first thing. Secondly, I am worried that... well... in this direction I lost as a politician.

We lost because we did not tackle the national problems in time. We were all convinced of the inviolability of the Union. No one in the world expected that the Union would soon fall apart. No one. And especially not us. We believed that, as Andropov said at the 60th anniversary of the USSR, the national question left to us by tsarism had been resolved. How much vodka and all sorts of other drinks, weaker and stronger, we drank to the health of the indestructible Union! Faith in it was firmly rooted in us. And psychologically, this explains why we missed the processes that were happening gradually.

Everywhere they ask me: why did you allow Yeltsin to come to power? I have already said how it happened. These were big personnel mistakes.

In his ideology, Yeltsin remained a communist-Leninist until 1991. Having already become Chairman of the Supreme Soviet of Russia, on one of Lenin's anniversaries he sent me a congratulatory letter and called on me to follow Lenin's precepts. I was against Yeltsin's election to that post. I spoke about this at a meeting in the Central Committee with communists – deputies of the Russian congress. But they elected him.

Only after the shooting of the White House in the fall of 1993 did everyone see what Yeltsin was like, who was incapable of reform, but to trample a freely elected parliament for the first time in history – that's fine! Human life means nothing to him if it means settling scores with his opponents.

It seems to me that it is appropriate to end the story about Belovezhskaya Pushcha with Yeltsin – he bears the main responsibility for the loss of a single great power.

What was, in fact, a coup d'etat?.. – The October Revolution of 1917 or the Belovezhskaya Pact of 1991? In 1991, a real coup d'etat took place. As a result of this coup, power in the country was seized by groups that were oriented towards the capitalist style of development of the country. It is worth openly naming the real puppeteers: Abramovich and company. Their puppet was Yeltsin. They seized power through deception and manipulation. They sacrificed the collapse of the USSR to their very strong desire. At the same time, the transition to capitalist rails was made quietly, voluntarily, without national discussion, without a national referendum. Also, without any national discussion, the tsarist coat of arms of the country and the tsarist flag were returned. The text of the national anthem was changed. The population of the country was simply presented with a fait accompli. As in all capitalist countries, the socio-economic system was no longer indicated. Everything is as Lenin pointed out: if someone does not indicate their orientation, then behind this orientation there is definitely a bourgeois orientation, there is no doubt about it. The victors who seized power, immediately after seizing power, renamed the October Revolution of 1917 a "coup". And their victory, which, by the way, was also interspersed with the fight against the putschists, they called the Revolution of 1991. Although this was a real coup. That is, they called black white, and white black. And they made everyone believe it. At present, the same bourgeois-oriented groups are in power. And that is precisely why the real truth about Yeltsin's betrayal has not been told to this day. And that is why almost all political scientists, the press and opinion leaders are now trying with all their might to denigrate Lenin, the Bolsheviks and the October Revolution. Without any embarrassment, slander, speculation and outright lies are used against them. The Bolsheviks are even accused of the collapse of the USSR. The Bolsheviks are even accused of the fact that in 2022 the war in Ukraine began. That is, they are really shifting the blame from the sick to the healthy. And Putin will never admit the truth (the dishonesty of the coup) and

Yeltsin's guilt in the collapse of the USSR because it is to Yeltsin that he is primarily grateful for his presidency. That is, willingly or unwillingly, Putin is forced to feel like Yeltsin's successor.

Woe to the earth and to the sea, because the devil has gone down to you, having great wrath, knowing that he has but a short time. – The G7 club was forced to admit to itself that there were no more competent, intelligent leaders left among the club members, and, therefore, the G7 was no longer capable of leading the entire world. And, realizing their incompetence, understanding that the time of world domination was coming to an end, the leaders of the club made a latent decision: to grab as much as possible for themselves (for their country) before the dominance of the G7 club collapsed.

Woe to the earth and to the sea. – The word “woe” in Revelation usually denotes a great war.

Woe to the earth and to the sea. – Woe to the population with an average and low spiritual level.

Chapter 12

... When the dragon saw that he was thrown down to the earth, he persecuted the woman who gave birth to the male child. Two wings of the great eagle were given to the woman, that she might fly into the wilderness to her place, so that she might be nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. The serpent spewed water out of his mouth after the woman like a river, that he might cause her to be carried away by the stream. The earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed up the river which the dragon spewed out of his mouth. The dragon grew angry with the woman, and went away to make war with the rest of her seed, who keep God's commandments and hold Jesus' testimony.

Two wings of the great eagle were given to the woman, that she might fly into the wilderness to her place, so that she might be nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. – Here the subsequent incarnations of the Lamb are listed. “Half a time” is understood here as a premature interruption of life due to another ascent to the cross. The Lamb will continue to be continually reborn on Earth practically until the very end of the kalpa. He will continue to be reborn so that the flow of Truth on Earth will

no longer be lost. Spiritual settlements and secret spiritual communities in different parts of the world exist now and will exist for a very long time, until the end of time.

One time – one incarnation of the Lamb.

The serpent spewed water out of his mouth after the woman like a river, that he might cause her to be carried away by the stream – slander, persecution in the media.

The earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed up the river – for the most part does not believe in the official slander from the authorities or from the media and tries to treat all people, "sectarians" or "non-sectarians", humanely.

The dragon grew angry with the woman, and went away to make war with the rest of her seed, who keep God's commandments and hold Jesus' testimony. –Here the phrase "testimony of Jesus Christ" should be understood as the testimony of the second coming, that is, of the coming of the Lamb.

Who keep God's commandments and hold Jesus' testimony. – Here are the followers of the Lamb, witnesses of the coming of the real future Savior. The followers of the Lamb do not give in to the onslaught of the dragon, do not renounce their faith, continue to keep the commandments given to them, continue to testify that the Lamb is the real savior.

Europa (ch. 13)

Chapter 13

Then I stood on the sand of the sea. I saw a beast coming up out of the sea, having ten horns and seven heads. On his horns were ten crowns, and on his heads, blasphemous names. The beast which I saw was like a leopard, and his feet were like those of a bear, and his mouth like the mouth of a lion. The dragon gave him his power, his throne, and great authority. One of his heads looked like it had been wounded fatally. His fatal wound was healed, and the whole earth marveled at the beast. They worshiped the dragon, because he gave his authority to the beast, and they worshiped the beast, saying, "Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?" A mouth speaking great things and blasphemy was given to him. Authority to make war for forty-two months was given to him. He opened his mouth for blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his dwelling, those who dwell in heaven. It was given to him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them. Authority over every tribe, people, language, and nation was given to him. All who dwell on the earth will worship him, everyone whose name has not been written from the foundation of the world in the book of life of the Lamb who has been killed. If anyone has an ear, let him hear. If anyone has captivity, he will

go into captivity. If anyone is with the sword, he must be killed. Here is the endurance and the faith of the saints....

First beast (the beast that came up out of the sea) – is the European Union (EU).

Out of the sea – from the “underworld” (“hell”) this is the lowest spiritual level of the population. It is noticeably different from the spiritual level of the dragon and the spiritual level of the second beast: the dragon falls from the “heaven”, and the second beast comes out of the “earth”.

Beast coming up out of the sea, having ten horns and seven heads. On his horns were ten crowns – the number of heads and horns of the beast, like the dragon, is the same: geographically, it means that this is approximately the same part of the world (the West). However, the diadems of the beast are not on the heads, but on the horns. This means that the beast is that part of the dragon that is the totality of all the horns. And the dragon is that part of the beast that is the totality of all the heads. This means that the beast is that part of the dragon that does not think. And the dragon is that part of the beast that thinks. That is, the ten horns are those countries that have their own sovereignty and their own ruler, since they have diadems (crowns). But they do not have their own head. That is, the first beast, the one who is supposedly in power, does not have his own brain. That is, they have nothing to think with and, therefore, they are not able to make independent decisions. The dragon (G7) thinks and makes all the decisions for these countries (for the beast).

And on his heads, blasphemous names – “united” “economy” of “states”. “Money-money-money”. Economy. Economy. Economy.

The beast which I saw was like a leopard – his secrecy was like a leopard.

His feet were like those of a bear – putting pressure on other countries and on the population. The European Union walks firmly and securely on the ground, like the legs of a bear.

His mouth like the mouth of a lion – defending his truth is like a lion's roar.

The dragon gave him his power, his throne, and great authority – the head of the EU is present at the G7 summits.

One of his heads looked like it had been wounded fatally. His fatal wound was healed

– Germany.

And the whole earth marveled at the beast. They worshiped the dragon, because he gave his authority to the beast, and they worshiped the beast, saying, "Who is like the beast?" – The population with an average (down-to-earth) spiritual level believed that the system of global state capitalism created by the dragon is the most correct system of social organization.

"Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?" – The EU has outperformed almost all others in economic indicators.

A mouth speaking great things and blasphemy was given to him – for example, to say that the EU is supposedly the wife of the Apocalypse.

Authority to make war for forty-two months was given to him – "forty-two months" is the period of prophecy of the two prophets. This is an indication of the fight against Bolshevism. The EU is the very beast that defeated and killed the two prophets (see Ch. 11).

He opened his mouth for blasphemy against God – that God is supposedly omnipotent, that God is omnipresent, that God permeates absolutely everything around, that God created the universe, that God created everything, that God created evil, that God created the devil, that God consciously allows evil to exist, that God created man, that at the birth of man God creates his soul, that God is without reproach, that God cannot make mistakes, that God – one of the other gods does not exist, that God is unknowable, that the existence of God is unprovable, that God is not the same living being, a creature like all others, that man is a creation of God, that man is a beloved creation of God, that man is the son of God, that God is the Father of any man, that man's highest goal is to serve God, that man's highest goal is God, that man's highest goal is God's ecstasy, that God gives man freedom, and that man does not have it from the beginning as it is., that monotheism is a progressive variant of religion, that God should be the supreme goal of religion and that it is God who teaches everyone that stupid Bible memorization pleases God, that the lingam is an adequate representation of the Most High God, that the presence or absence of a type or image of God is very important, that the presence or absence of the correct name of God It is very important that the trinity of God is very important, that what is or is not included in the holy Trinity is very important, that the presence or absence of symbols of faith and what is included in them, that Jesus Christ is monotheistic with God, is very important., that Jesus Christ is God, that God is against Buddhism, Yoga, Catholicism, Orthodoxy, Judaism, Islam,

paganism, neo-paganism, sectarianism, new religious movements, new Age, unification of religions, syncretism, that God recognizes and approves the division into different religions, into different confessions, into different religious schools and teachings, and that God forbids a believer of one religion to enter the temple of another religion, that God does not recognize reincarnation and the law of karma, that any authority is from God.

He opened his mouth for blasphemy against God – the widespread dissemination of the lie that God is supposedly against socialism and communism.

To blaspheme his dwelling, those who dwell in heaven – but in fact, God and his entourage live according to the laws of communism.

To blaspheme His name – etymologically, the word "God" means something directly opposite to God: [gɒd] – reptile.

To blaspheme His name – the inscription on the dollar: "God is with us!"

He opened his mouth for blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his dwelling, those who dwell in heaven. – The West, although it pretends to be religious, however, in fact, is itself thoroughly imbued with atheism, and recognizes only science.

It was given to him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them – victory in the Cold War.

It was given to him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them – the saints here are also the classics of communism. Ideological war against communism and revolutions. Physical reprisals against communists and revolutionaries.

It was given to him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them – an anti-sectarian struggle. It is known that Shri Rajneesh was imprisoned for a long time in America and was constantly irradiated with radioactive elements there.

All who dwell on the earth will worship him, everyone whose name has not been written from the foundation of the world in the book of life of the Lamb who has been killed. – The population with an average (down-to-earth) spiritual level admires the West, dreams of getting there and living there.

If anyone has captivity, he will go into captivity. If anyone is with the sword, he must be killed. Here is the endurance and the faith of the saints. – The beast denies the law

of karma. However, the law of karma is stronger than the laws of the market, the laws of power, and the laws of force. Believers should understand that an era is coming when the law of karma begins to operate in world history as the main one.

Chapter 13

... I saw another beast coming up out of the earth. He had two horns like a lamb, and he spoke like a dragon. He exercises all the authority of the first beast in his presence. He makes the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast, whose fatal wound was healed. He performs great signs, even making fire come down out of the sky to the earth in the sight of people. He deceives my own people who dwell on the earth because of the signs he was granted to do in front of the beast; saying to those who dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast who had the sword wound and lived. It was given to him to give breath to it, to the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause as many as wouldn't worship the image of the beast to be killed. He causes all, the small and the great, the rich and the poor, and the free and the slave, to be given marks on their right hands, or on their foreheads; and that no one would be able to buy or to sell, unless he has that mark, the name of the beast or the number of his name. Here is wisdom. He who has understanding, let him calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man. His number is six hundred sixty-six.

Second beast (with two horns) – is America (USA). The two horns are the two-party system of power. The defense of Europe was a very convenient pretext for building up military power, nuclear potential and strengthening its position as a world leader. Under the guise of spreading democracy, the USA is in fact spreading its American fascism throughout the world. However, the prosperity of the USA will not last long. Sooner or later, America will also be forced to switch to the euro. Having accumulated a huge debt, America will declare default, abandon the dollar and thus forget about its fabulous debt, as if it never existed. The second beast is essentially Anglo-Saxon Nazism.

Image to the beast – is the idea of globalism. The idea that all EU members should have a single economic regulation and strictly adhere to it.

Image to the beast – is the euro

It was given to him to give breath to it, to the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause as many as wouldn't worship the image of the beast to be killed. – Sanctions against those countries that do not admire Europe and do

not admire America, which stands behind the European Union, and therefore do not consider it necessary to get closer to them, to honor them, and to observe their regulations or to adopt their goals and values.

It was given to him to give breath to it, to the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause as many as wouldn't worship the image of the beast to be killed. – Sanctions against Russia. Genocide of the Russian-speaking population. Military actions against Russia and its allies.

To be given marks on their right hands, or on their foreheads – is biometrics.

Modern technologies already allow paying for purchases using a facial recognition system or a fingerprint. The revelation essentially warns against getting into a single international database of facial recognition and fingerprints and identification systems. In order to track a specific person, in fact, it is not necessary to apply an individual QR code to his forehead or hand. An individual QR code has already been applied to the forehead and hand of each person by nature. On the hand – these are fingerprints, and on the forehead – these are the lines of the eyebrows and brow ridges. Each person has an individual outline of the eyebrow line and brow ridges, just like fingerprints. It is this outline that is used in biometrics. Since, when working with a smartphone, a person uses the thumb of his right hand, since, when buying a SIM card for a smartphone, a person presents a passport and these passport data are assigned to a specific SIM card, since this smartphone also makes numerous shots of the owner's face and sends the face to various networks. Since the same identification procedure (combining biometric and passport data) and sending this data to a single international database occurs when applying for a foreign and civil passport. It turns out that any person who uses a smartphone or receives a passport voluntarily submits their "right hand and forehead" to a single international database.

In fact, by calling on people to refuse to accept "the mark on their right hand or on their foreheads," Revelation calls to refuse a smartphone and a passport, and, therefore, calls to refuse all those benefits and services that having a passport and a smartphone provide. One way to realize such a lifestyle is to live in one's own family estate, where a person is able to provide himself with everything he needs.

All of humanity knows the number of the beast, 666. That is, even without a specific explanation of this number, the very fact that people will write 666 on their foreheads is quite strange. It is very strange. However, there is an explanation for this too. For example, the Russian passport is full of sixes. Somewhere in the patterns there are three sixes, somewhere

as many as six sixes. The person who drew this passport pattern, and the one who approved such a sketch, could not help but understand what this means. That is, the creators of the passport layout understood quite clearly what they were doing. And what did they do? Why did they put these sixes in the passport? – In fact, they thus called on citizens to pay attention to this subject, to the passport. They tried to show all thinking citizens: “look, this is the very thing without which you cannot buy anything, sell anything; think about it and understand and realize this, please.” The same can be said about the barcode and the QR code. Most likely, the origin of the three sixes on the forehead will also have exactly this, exhortatory, subtext.

Marks – will also be needed for global control of citizens. And control over citizens will be needed for control over their income. And control over income will be needed to track tax evaders. And this control over income will be needed to track excessively large incomes and to impose the state hand on excessively large incomes in the form of fines, confiscations, raids, and other honest and dishonest, legal and illegal methods. No one except the oligarchs, that is, the rich who have connections in power, will be able to accumulate any kind of fortune, neither small nor large.

Here is wisdom. He who has understanding... – the interpreter's hook.

Calculate – count, perform a mathematical calculation.

Let him calculate – it is written in the imperative mood. Since this instruction is given personally by the Almighty, it is a sin to ignore this appeal under the pretext that when it begins, then everyone will see everything themselves and without any research. If it were not important, then there would be no command. And it is important because the decoding of the number itself is part of the Salvation Plan, and without this decoding, this Salvation Plan is not fulfilled.

Six hundred sixty-six – «Europia» – this is how the Number of the Beast is deciphered. The Number of the Beast is the name of the country (or a group of countries) that will bear the name of the goddess Europe. In Latin: Europia – this Latin name can be written in Greek letters as **Ευροπία**. It is the Greek alphabet that has such a feature that in it each letter stands for a certain number. The first ten letters represent units. The second ten letters denote dozens. The third dozen letters represent hundreds. So, if we replace the Greek letters in this word with the numbers they represent, and add them up, we get a total of 666. Therefore, the number of the beast stands for Europe, the European Union.

Before Armageddon (the last battle of the gods), in many countries, including Russia, the government will change more than once. There will be many revolutions and uprisings. However, from the point of view of the people's lives, the change of government will not play any role. The government will change, but the essence will remain the same. And this essence will be the essence of the dragon, the essence of capitalism. That is, no matter how often the government changes, no matter what new order it establishes, any government will always be based on consumerism and appropriation.

Power based on consumerism will constantly exploit the people. Why? Because it simply does not know how to do it any other way. And it will not know how to do it any other way because ordinary people from the people will be at the head of states. And none of the people's protégés will have even a clue about how one can live any other way, how the state can be organized any other way, how the system can work any other way. The population in such a system will degrade and become stupid from generation to generation. One of the signs of human degradation will be the ever-increasing complexity of the state system, the system of power, the system of governance. This will happen because it will be increasingly difficult for officials in power to keep in mind a multitude of factors and circumstances. And they will say: make the system so that I do not have to think about it, so that I do not have to keep in mind. However, practically no one will notice this degradation. And the authorities will do their best to create the illusion that people are becoming smarter and smarter from generation to generation, and that progress is progressing more and more.

In order to maintain power, the dragon's power will always be forced to deceive the people, to lead them by the nose. In order to justify its necessity, the power will always create and maintain the image of an enemy. These will be both external and internal enemies. The American power will always frighten the American people with Russia and the Russians. In the eyes of other nations, the Russians will always be terrible enemies, seeking to enslave everyone. And the Russian power will always frighten the Russians with America and the Americans. The dragon's power will never allow the ordinary Russian people to become friends with the American people. Because as soon as the peoples become friends, the need for the military will immediately disappear. And the military is the power. That is, the power tells the people: I am protecting you, that is why I maintain an army. However, in reality, the power maintains an army primarily not against strangers, but against its own. The army is needed first and foremost to pacify its own people.

European countries will unite with each other in different combinations and fight in different coalitions. Each against all and all against each.

And all this will continue until the coming of the Lamb. As he ascends, like-minded people from all countries will join him and support him, mostly, due to compatriotism, from Russia. And this Revelation together with this interpretation is necessary first of all in order to help the Lamb awaken as soon as possible.

And it is for this reason that a list of tribes is given here – a list of confessions that have in our time (the beginning of the 21st century) the potential to educate high-level saints, up to and including the attainment of Buddhahood:

- **Pilot Baba's School**
- **Vasudeva Jaggi School**
- **Fumihiko Joyu School**
- **Kalu Rinpoche School**

There are a number of other schools that, for purely private reasons, cannot be included in this list. They can be recognized by the fact that adherents are forced to perform extreme pranayamas and stand in a birch tree every day.

There is a high probability that the Lamb will come in the thirties of the twenty-first century. Having completed the high-mountain practice and awakened once again to the Truth, the Lamb will initially appear as a spiritual leader. The Lamb will be the abbot of a group of Buddhist monasteries in Russia. The monasteries under the leadership of the Lamb will multiply and expand. Moscow and the Moscow region will be the place of the highest concentration of various religious communities practicing the eradication of worldly desires. Their concentration will exceed all other places in the world. Ideologically, on a theoretical level, the Lamb will also be supported by the scientific community, which in itself will be able to understand what is called the law of Truth. A liberation communist movement will begin, caused largely by the emergence of the ideology of promised communism, which will include this interpretation. It is possible that a civil war will break out in Russia. The bourgeoisie, hedonists and the Kremlin will fight against neo-communists, ascetics and monks. In this war, the ascetics will win and power in Russia will again become communist, but taking into account the mistakes of the past. As a result, the president in the Kremlin will surrender and give up his place to the Lamb. The Lamb will become president, as the person most in line with the new communist ideology. The Lamb will become president of Russia. And then Russia will become the first country in the world in which the real spiritual absolute Truth will win. Russia will become the first country in which the ideology of altruism, asceticism and the eradication of worldly desires will win. Then the activities of many religious communities will be rehabilitated, and they will begin to emerge from the underground, and also return from other countries.

The army of Russia will thus become the army of the Lamb, the army of ascetics. By that time, the Third World War will have broken out. Russia will enter this Third World War twice. First as an ordinary capitalist state, greedily thirsty to seize as much as possible. And not to give up anything of its own. However, Russia will not be able to fight for long in such a role. Firstly, because Russia's enemies will mostly be fighting among themselves, and therefore there will be little reason to insert bombs. And secondly, because at that time Russia will already be in the midst of a civil war, and it will be too expensive to solve external problems along with these internal ones. When the civil war in Russia ends, Russia will no longer be capitalist, but socialist. And thus, Russia will once again rise to the defense of the socialist fatherland. However, this time this country and this most powerful army in the world will be ruled by the highest commander, the Lamb, Buddha on a white horse. And the war on the part of Russia, which the Lamb will wage, will no longer be a war of conquest, but a war of liberation. And the Lamb will liberate the whole world from the power of the dragon.

Coming of the Lamb (ch. 14-15)

Chapter 14

I saw, and behold, the Lamb standing on Mount Zion, and with him a number, one hundred forty-four thousand, having his name, and the name of his Father, written on their foreheads. I heard a sound from heaven, like the sound of many waters, and like the sound of a great thunder. The sound which I heard was like that of harpists playing on their harps. They sing a new song before the throne, and before the four living creatures and the elders. No one could learn the song except the one hundred forty-four thousand, those who had been redeemed out of the earth. These are those who were not defiled with women, for they are virgins. These are those who follow the Lamb wherever he goes. These were redeemed by Jesus from among men, the first fruits to God and to the Lamb. In their mouth was found no lie, for they are blameless....

Mount Zion – is the place where the first hymn, the first song was performed. The place where the vow was made. The future gathering point upon the second return to the homeland.

Having the name of his Father, written on their foreheads – "Almighty", "Shiva".

No one could learn the song – if music or song comes down from heaven, it is impossible to hear it without an open anahata.

Like the sound of many waters, and like the sound of a great thunder, like that of harpists playing on their harps – electronic music, symphonic music, drums.

These are those who were not defiled with women, for they are virgins. These are those who follow the Lamb wherever he goes. These were redeemed by Jesus from among men, the first fruits to God and to the Lamb. In their mouth was found no lie, for they are blameless. – Monks, supermen of the era of salvation. These are the same 144,000 who receive seals on their foreheads in the seventh chapter.

These are those who follow the Lamb wherever he goes – their absolute commitment and loyalty is emphasized.

One hundred and forty-four thousand redeemed from the earth – are superhumans, having in the awakened state the energy of kundalini, raised to a high spiritual level by the right hand of the Lamb. From the earth – their initial spiritual level was average, however, due to the fact that the Lamb sacrificed himself, their spiritual level made a significant leap, became high.

The one hundred forty-four thousand, those who had been redeemed out of the earth – this event has already happened, and it took place at the end of the twentieth century. This event was also described in Chapter 12 in the first paragraph, as the appearance of a woman in heaven. That is, these 144 thousand are the wife of the apocalypse.

Chapter 14

... I saw an angel flying in mid heaven, having an eternal Good News to proclaim to those who dwell on the earth, and to every nation, tribe, language, and people. He said with a loud voice, "Fear the Lord, and give him glory; for the hour of his judgment has come. Worship him who made the heaven, the earth, the sea, and the springs of waters!"

Another, a second angel, followed, saying, "Babylon the great has fallen, which has made all the nations to drink of the wine of the wrath of her sexual immorality."

Another angel, a third, followed them, saying with a great voice, "If anyone worships the beast and his image, and receives a mark on his forehead, or on his hand, he also will drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is prepared unmixed in the cup of his anger. He will be tormented with fire and sulfur in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb. The smoke of their torment goes up forever and ever. They have no rest day and night, those who worship the beast and his image, and whoever receives the mark of his name. Here is the patience of the saints, those who keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus."...

I saw an angel flying in mid heaven, having an eternal Good News to proclaim – here “the eternal Gospel” means another, new “Gospel”, not the one that was before, the “Third Testament”, and now, which will be preserved until the end of time. This book is the very “Third Testament.”

In mid heaven – is the Middle way (term from Buddhism). Mahayana.

«Fear the Lord, and give him glory; for the hour of his judgment has come» – Fear God and give Him glory, for the hour of His judgment has come.

If anyone worships the beast and his image, and receives a mark on his forehead, or on his hand, he also will drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is prepared unmixed in the cup of his anger. He will be tormented with fire and sulfur in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb. The smoke of their torment goes up forever and ever. They have no rest day and night, those who worship the beast and his image, and whoever receives the mark of his name. – First of all, here is a reference to those who have recognized that the meaning of life lies in enjoying, in order to get pleasure from life, to get high. Such a recognition is a deal with the devil, it is essentially selling your soul to the devil.

Three Angels flying across in heaven – are three prophets, proclaiming the final warning to all people living now (~2025) that the redemption has already begun. That is, the entire population of the Earth will have the opportunity to hear a warning about the beginning of the harvest: about the interpretation of this Revelation, about the beginning of the last battle, about the prediction of the destruction of England, about accepting the mark or number of the beast.

Here is the patience of the saints – here one must make extraordinary efforts in spiritual practice.

Those who keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus – those who keep the faith in the Lamb and the commandments given to him.

Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord from now on. "Yes," says the Spirit, "that they may rest from their labors; for their works follow with them." – dying for the faith, the true faith, is good karma, and it says here that this karma follows you even if you die.

Chapter 14

... I heard the voice from heaven saying, "Write, 'Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord from now on.'" "Yes," says the Spirit, "that they may rest from their labors; for their works follow with them."

I looked, and behold, a white cloud; and on the cloud one sitting like a son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. Another angel came out from the temple, crying with a loud voice to him who sat on the cloud, "Send forth your sickle, and reap; for the hour to reap has come; for the harvest of the earth is ripe!" He who sat on the cloud thrust his sickle on the earth, and the earth was reaped.

Another angel came out from the temple which is in heaven. He also had a sharp sickle. Another angel came out from the altar, he who has power over fire, and he called with a great voice to him who had the sharp sickle, saying, "Send forth your sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth, for the earth's grapes are fully ripe!" The angel thrust his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vintage of the earth, and threw it into the great winepress of the wrath of God. The winepress was trodden outside of the city, and blood came out from the winepress, even to the bridles of the horses, as far as one thousand six hundred stadia.

Like a son of man – the Lamb.

White cloud – holiness – indicates the high spiritual level of the Lamb.

Golden crown – holiness – indicates the highest spiritual title of the Lamb.

Harvest – is the separation and distancing of the chosen and sealed from the worldly society. The departure of the chosen and sealed to monasteries. It is possible that the separation will partially occur through the imprisonment of the chosen and sealed in prisons.

For the harvest of the earth is ripe – after these supermen were sealed, they had enough time to study independently, to advance significantly in their spiritual level, to reach a certain more stable spiritual level, the level of holiness or a level very close to holiness. The circle of the chosen is not limited only to those who were once sealed, the number of supermen, the harvest, is constantly growing.

Gather the clusters of the vine of the earth, for the earth's grapes are fully ripe – good karma is completely exhausted.

The winepress was trodden – death and suffering, retribution for bad karma.

Chapter 15

I saw another great and marvelous sign in the sky: seven angels having the seven last plagues, for in them God's wrath is finished. I saw something like a sea of glass mixed with fire, and those who overcame the beast, his image, and the number of his name, standing on the sea of glass, having harps of God. They sang the song of Moses, the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, "Great and marvelous are your works, Lord God, the Almighty! Righteous and true are your ways, you King of the nations. Who wouldn't fear you, Lord, and glorify your name? For you only are holy. For all the nations will come and worship before you. For your righteous acts have been revealed."

After these things I looked, and the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened. The seven angels who had the seven plagues came out, clothed with pure, bright linen, and wearing golden sashes around their breasts.

One of the four living creatures gave to the seven angels seven golden bowls full of the wrath of God, who lives forever and ever. The temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power. No one was able to enter into the temple, until the seven plagues of the seven angels would be finished.

Seven last plagues, for in them God's wrath is finished – the final reckoning for karma, resetting.

I saw something like a sea of glass mixed with fire – this is what the Savior (Lamb) looks like because of the energy emanating from him. This is pure transparent light, the light of kundalini.

Those who overcame the beast, his image, and the number of his name – are monastic distance, insofar as monks do not accept any conventions, even the conventions of the state. These are those who have fallen under the harvest. The energy of the Lamb protects them from the bombing.

They sang the song of Moses – the new (third) covenant from the new founder.

Moses – is the new founder of a new religion, the new author of a new sacred scripture.

They sang the song of Moses and the song of the Lamb – Moses and the Lamb do not sing in unison, so each voice can be recognized. The song of the Lamb corresponds more to traditional Buddhism and traditional yoga. And the song of Moses is a more innovative (modernist) understanding of Buddhist, yogic and other religious laws.

There is a law of crucifixion of the savior. That is, the fact that the people chosen by God shouted about their savior "Crucify him!" is not an accident, but a pattern. People always and everywhere do this with their saviors. The Russian savior will not be an exception to this law.

That is, when the Moscow Lamb appears, the overwhelming majority of the population will want to shoot him. The official church will declare him the antichrist. And the Lamb will simply miraculously escape death (and perhaps will not escape, and will be killed, and then will be forced to reincarnate again, but still in Russia). Despite the fact that a large number of various recognized prophets warned that the salvation of mankind will come from Russia, and despite the fact that the chosenness of Russia and the Russians themselves will consist precisely in the fact that the savior of the world will be from Russia, from Russians, all these prophecies will be strangely forgotten. And the people will try with all their might to destroy this supposed "imposter".

The temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened – the monastery, founded on the correct testimony, began its work in full.

The seven angels who had the seven plagues came out, clothed with pure, bright linen, and wearing golden sashes around their breasts – the clothes of the Angels acquired features of the Russian national style. Here light means that the clothes are not pure white, but simple, canvas, unpainted, gray.

The temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power. No one was able to enter into the temple, until the seven plagues of the seven angels would be finished. – The Almighty entered into meditation on the manifestation of karma. When astral energy is strengthened by meditation, the surrounding space smokes. The smoke becomes so thick that it hides the entire body. Such smoke in the temple is impossible if souls with a low spiritual level are present in the temple.

Bowls (ch. 16)

Chapter 16

I heard a loud voice out of the temple, saying to the seven angels, "Go and pour out the seven bowls of the wrath of God on the earth!"

The first went, and poured out his bowl into the earth, and it became a harmful and evil sore on the people who had the mark of the beast, and who worshiped his image.

The second angel poured out his bowl into the sea, and it became blood as of a dead man. Every living thing in the sea died.

The third poured out his bowl into the rivers and springs of water, and they became blood. I heard the angel of the waters saying, "You are righteous, who are and who were, you Holy One, because you have judged these things. For they poured out the blood of the saints and the prophets, and you have given them blood to drink. They deserve this." I heard the altar saying, "Yes, Lord God, the Almighty, true and righteous are your judgments."

The fourth poured out his bowl on the sun, and it was given to him to scorch men with fire. People were scorched with great heat, and people blasphemed the name of God who has the power over these plagues. They didn't repent and give him glory.

The fifth poured out his bowl on the throne of the beast, and his kingdom was darkened. They gnawed their tongues because of the pain, and they blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores. They didn't repent of their works.

The sixth poured out his bowl on the great river, the Euphrates. Its water was dried up, that the way might be made ready for the kings that come from the sunrise. I saw coming out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits, something like frogs; for they are spirits of demons, performing signs; which go forth to the kings of the whole inhabited earth, to gather them together for the war of that great day of God, the Almighty." Behold, I come like a thief. Blessed is he who watches, and keeps his clothes, so that he doesn't walk naked, and they see his shame." He gathered them together into the place which is called in Hebrew, Megiddo.

The seventh poured out his bowl into the air. A loud voice came forth out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, "It is done!" There were lightnings, sounds, and thunders; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since there were men on the earth, so great an earthquake, so mighty. The great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell. Babylon the great was remembered in the sight of God, to give to her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. Every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. Great hailstones, about the weight of a talent, came down out of the sky on people. People blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail, for this plague is exceedingly severe.

First bowl – is an epidemic.

Second bowl – is red (brown) plankton, which appears as a result of pollution of the world's oceans.

Third bowl – is red (brown) bacteria (cyanobacteria) in water sources, which appear as a result of atmospheric pollution. In clean water, underwater algae and the lower part of aquatic plants are usually green. However, when acid rain or snow falls, then the color of all underwater plants changes to brown. Such water cannot be consumed.

Fourth bowl – is heat, drought, fires.

Fifth bowl – is the greenhouse effect, volcanic ash.

Sixth bowl – is the global oil and gas crisis.

Great river the Euphrates – is a pipeline.

Kings that come from the sunrise – Russia and its allies. Here it should be understood that the army of Tsar Putin is not the army of Truth. And the army of Tsar Putin fights for the same geopolitical interests as the army of the beast. In both cases, the same national egoism stands behind these geopolitical interests. And since this is a war of national egoism, it is essentially Nazism on both sides. However, on the other hand, one cannot help but note the fundamental difference between the style of warfare on the part of the East and the style of warfare on the part of the West. The troops from the East are especially careful to protect civilians. While the West, in order to achieve its goals, stops at nothing, is engaged in a carpet cleaning of territories, takes civilians hostage, shoots civilians, and at the same time lies to the entire world community that, on the contrary, it is the East that is allegedly engaged in the mass extermination of civilians, while the West allegedly is not.

Its water was dried up – an energy crisis.

That the way might be made ready – the EU is getting weaker from the energy crisis, and Russia is getting stronger. And because of this, the EU's fear of Russia is getting stronger and stronger.

It is not Russia that is destroying and will destroy Europe, but the fear of Russia. And this fear of Russia will be consciously cultivated by America. England will help America in this delusion. That is, America and England will lie together. And Europe will believe them because Europe has no head on its shoulders. Relying on this fear of the sun kings, demonic spirits will begin to gather the rest of the world for war. That is, Russia did not intend to fight against Europe and does not intend to and will not gather. However, the fear of Russia will be so strong that the European Union will destroy itself in this fear. And then it will fall apart.

I saw coming out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet – G7 and EU and USA.

Three spirits, three toads – America, England, EU leadership.

Three frogs – something bad and slimy, eluding the truth, the truth, something false, and something that suffocates. Three centers with a pro-fascist essence, covered by any fictitious ideology: patriotism, liberalism, conservatism, anti-sexism, tolerance, anti-separatism,

unitarity, sovereignty, anti-homophobia, national interests, national dignity, democracy and the like.

Three unclean spirits – oligarchy, military, nomenclature. Personification of three poisons: greed, hatred, ignorance.

Behold, I come like a thief. Blessed is he who watches, and keeps his clothes, so that he doesn't walk naked, and they see his shame – God says it is time to prepare your garments, to dress, and to be in expectation. To be in expectation of everything, and to be ready to respond adequately to whatever may happen.

For the war of that great day of God, the Almighty – is the last great battle, the battle of Megiddo.

Megiddo – Armageddon.

Armageddon – is an translates as the army of Geddons, hedonists. In fact, these are the places where NATO troops are concentrated, that is, Europe.

Hedonism – is the doctrine that pleasure is the highest good and the meaning of life. Through Revelation, God warns all people that hedonism is the devil, Satan.

Seventh bowl – is nuclear (atomic) war.

It is done! – This is the last battle of God Almighty. This is the last great battle of the gods (Mahabharata).

There were lightnings, sounds, and thunders; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since there were men on the earth, so great an earthquake, so mighty. – The use of nuclear (atomic) weapons.

The seventh poured out his bowl into the air. – Above-ground nuclear explosions, including the explosion of missiles intercepted in the air.

The great city was divided into three parts – it is possible that this is Moscow.

And the cities of the nations fell – capitalist ones.

Babylon the great was remembered in the sight of God – the destruction of England, the Babylonian harlot.

Every island fled away – a tsunami.

And the mountains were not found – a nuclear blast wave.

Great hailstones, about the weight of atalent, came down out of the sky on people. People blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail, for this plague is exceedingly severe – a radioactive nuclear winter.

England (ch. 17-18)

Chapter 17

One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and spoke with me, saying, "Come here. I will show you the judgment of the great prostitute who sits on many waters, with whom the kings of the earth committed sexual immorality, and those who dwell in the earth were made drunken with the wine of her sexual immorality." He carried me away in the Spirit into a wilderness. I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet-colored animal, full of blasphemous names, having seven heads and ten horns. The woman was dressed in purple and scarlet, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the impurities of the sexual immorality of the earth. And on her forehead a name was written, "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF THE PROSTITUTES AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH." I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus. When I saw her, I wondered with great amazement. The angel said to me, "Why do you wonder? I will tell you the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and the ten horns. The beast that you saw was, and is not; and is about to come up out of the abyss and to go into destruction. Those who dwell on the earth and whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world will marvel when they see that the beast was, and is not, and shall be present. Here is the mind that has wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sits. They are seven kings. Five have fallen, the one is, the other has not yet come. When he comes, he must continue a little while. The beast that was, and is not, is himself also an eighth, and is of the seven; and he goes to destruction. The ten horns that you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority as kings, with the beast, for one hour. These have one mind, and they give their power and authority to the beast. These will war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings. They also will overcome who are with him, called and chosen and faithful." He said to me, "The waters which you saw, where the prostitute sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and languages. The ten horns which you saw, and the beast, these will hate the prostitute, and will make her desolate, and will make her naked, and will eat her flesh, and will burn her utterly with fire. For God has put in their hearts to do what he has in mind, and to be of one mind, and to give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God should be accomplished. The woman whom you saw is the great city, which reigns over the kings of the earth."

Great prostitute of Babylon – England.

Scarlet-colored animal (on which the prostitute of Babylon sits) – is the same as the first beast: the European Union. The scarlet color means the same as the red color of the dragon: military force, militarism.

Full of blasphemous names – kingdom, republic, federation, union – "united" "economy" of "states" – "money-money-money". Homophiles. The LGBT community. The state's penetration into the people's lives is becoming deeper and deeper. People are becoming more and more slaves to money and temptation. Therefore, here the beast is already completely filled with names.

The beast that you saw was, and is not; and is about to come up out of the abyss and to go into destruction –the European Union is destined to disappear in the near future (~2030), be reborn again and only after that disappear completely.

The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sits. They are seven kings. Five have fallen, the one is, the other has not yet come. When he comes, he must continue a little while. The beast that was, and is not, is himself also an eighth, and is of the seven; and he goes to destruction. – The EU is the eighth member of the G7 club.

Five have fallen – the Byzantine Empire, the Holy Roman Empire, the Spanish Kingdom, the French Empire, and the German Empire.

The one is – USA.

An eighth, and is of the seven – EU.

The ten horns that you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority as kings, with the beast, for one hour – other European countries. England is perishing under the aggression of this beast: these ten kings and other kings who are part of the EU. Today (2022) the European Union consists of 27 countries.

The ten horns which you saw, and the beast, these will hate the prostitute, and will make her desolate, and will make her naked, and will eat her flesh, and will burn her utterly with fire. – That is, these are the kings who will destroy this harlot. That is, the harlot

will be destroyed by ten kings. That is, the European Union. And they will destroy England because it misled them, because England, together with the USA, frightened everyone with the threat of the solar king (Russia). Who, as it turned out later, had no intention of attacking Europe.

Chapter 18

After these things, I saw another angel coming down out of the sky, having great authority. The earth was illuminated with his glory. He cried with a mighty voice, saying, "Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, and she has become a habitation of demons, a prison of every unclean spirit, and a prison of every unclean and hateful bird! For all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her sexual immorality, the kings of the earth committed sexual immorality with her, and the merchants of the earth grew rich from the abundance of her luxury."

I heard another voice from heaven, saying, "Come out of her, my people, that you have no participation in her sins, and that you don't receive of her plagues, for her sins have reached to the sky, and God has remembered her iniquities. Return to her just as she returned, and repay her double as she did, and according to her works. In the cup which she mixed, mix to her double. However much she glorified herself, and grew wanton, so much give her of torment and mourning. For she says in her heart, 'I sit a queen, and am no widow, and will in no way see mourning.' Therefore in one day her plagues will come: death, mourning, and famine; and she will be utterly burned with fire; for the Lord God who has judged her is strong. The kings of the earth, who committed sexual immorality and lived wantonly with her, will weep and wail over her, when they look at the smoke of her burning, standing far away for the fear of her torment, saying, 'Woe, woe, the great city, Babylon, the strong city! For your judgment has come in one hour.' The merchants of the earth weep and mourn over her, for no one buys their merchandise any more; merchandise of gold, silver, precious stones, pearls, fine linen, purple, silk, scarlet, all expensive wood, every vessel of ivory, every vessel made of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble; and cinnamon, incense, perfume, frankincense, wine, olive oil, fine flour, wheat, sheep, horses, chariots, and people's bodies and souls. The fruits which your soul lusted after have been lost to you, and all things that were dainty and sumptuous have perished from you, and you will find them no more at all. The merchants of these things, who were made rich by her, will stand far away for the fear of her torment, weeping and mourning; saying, 'Woe, woe, the great city, she who was dressed in fine linen, purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls! For in an hour such great riches are made desolate.' Every shipmaster, and everyone who sails anywhere, and mariners, and as many as gain their living by sea, stood far away, and cried out as they looked at the smoke of her burning, saying, 'What is like the great city?' They cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and mourning, saying, 'Woe, woe, the great city, in which all who had their ships in the sea were made rich by reason of her great wealth!' For in one hour is she made desolate.

"Rejoice over her, O heaven, you saints, apostles, and prophets; for God has judged your judgment on her." A mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone and cast it into the sea, saying, "Thus with violence will Babylon, the great city, be thrown down, and will be found no more at all. The voice of harpists, minstrels, flute players, and trumpeters will be heard no more at all in you. No craftsman, of whatever craft, will be found any more at all in you. The sound of a mill will be heard no more at all in you. The light of a lamp will shine no more at all in you. The voice of the bridegroom and of the bride will be heard no more at all in you; for your merchants were the princes of the earth; for with your sorcery all the nations were deceived. In her was found the blood of prophets and of saints, and of all who have been slain on the earth."

Come out of her, my people – the same as the harvest with the sickle of the Lamb, the separation and alienation of the chosen people.

"I sit a queen, and am no widow, and will in no way see mourning." – The famous phrase of the Queen of England Elizabeth I Tudor: "I am married to England." She often repeated this phrase, rejecting numerous proposals of marriage from kings and princes of other states. This phrase was repeated more than once by some of her reigning followers, including widows.

A mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone and cast it into the sea, saying, "Thus with violence will Babylon, the great city, be thrown down, and will be found no more at all. – The use of atomic weapons. One of the most destructive uses of atomic weapons in World War III will be against England.

Russia will officially enter World War III as a result of a bombing or explosion in Moscow. It is possible that this explosion in Moscow will be nuclear, and will be organized by Ukrainian extremists. A special military operation will end with Ukraine joining Russia. Russia's main enemy in World War III will be China. Ultimately, taking into account the annexation of Ukraine and the loss of territories transferred to China, imperialist Russia will lose a total of eight percent of its territory. At the end of World War III, a revolution will occur in Russia and the Lamb will come to power in Russia. Russia will turn from an imperialist into a socialist, altruistic, ascetic power. In this form, Russia will conquer the entire world, which has become hedonistic, thus, in essence, carrying out a liberating military action. The Chinese Republic as part of the new USSR will not be cut back on the rollback. Japan will receive all the Kuril Islands along with Sakhalin Island.

Promised Communism (ch. 19-20)

Chapter 19

After these things I heard something like a loud voice of a great multitude in heaven, saying, "Hallelujah! Salvation, power, and glory belong to our God: for true and righteous are his judgments. For he has judged the great prostitute, who corrupted the earth with her sexual immorality, and he has avenged the blood of his servants at her hand."

A second said, "Hallelujah! Her smoke goes up forever and ever." The twenty-four elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshiped God who sits on the throne, saying, "Amen! Hallelujah!"

A voice came forth from the throne, saying, "Give praise to our God, all you his servants, you who fear him, the small and the great!"

I heard something like the voice of a great multitude, and like the voice of many waters, and like the voice of mighty thunders, saying, "Hallelujah! For the Lord our God, the Almighty, reigns! Let us rejoice and be exceedingly glad, and let us give the glory to him. For the marriage of the Lamb has come, and his wife has made herself ready." It was given to her that she would array herself in bright, pure, fine linen: for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints.

He said to me, "Write, 'Blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb.'" He said to me, "These are true words of God."

I fell down before his feet to worship him. He said to me, "Look! Don't do it! I am a fellow bondservant with you and with your brothers who hold the testimony of Jesus. Worship God, for the testimony of Jesus is the Spirit of Prophecy."

I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse, and he who sat on it is called Faithful and True. In righteousness he judges and makes war. His eyes are a flame of fire, and on his head are many crowns. He has names written and a name written which no one knows but he himself. He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood. His name is called "The Word of God." The armies which are in heaven followed him on white horses, clothed in white, pure, fine linen. Out of his mouth proceeds a sharp, double-edged sword, that with it he should strike the nations. He will rule them with an iron rod. He treads the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath of God, the Almighty. He has on his garment and on his thigh a name written, "KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS."

I saw an angel standing in the sun. He cried with a loud voice, saying to all the birds that fly in the sky, "Come! Be gathered together to the great supper of God, that you may eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses and of those who sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and slave, and small and great."

I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him who sat on the horse, and against his army. The beast was taken, and with him the false prophet who worked the signs in his sight, with which he deceived those who had received the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image. These two were thrown alive into the lake of fire that burns with sulfur. The rest were killed with the sword of him who sat on the horse, the sword which came forth out of his mouth. All the birds were filled with their flesh.

The marriage of the Lamb has come, and his wife has made herself ready – the Lamb gains strength through union with the wife. The wife here is the communities: spiritual communities, spiritual settlements, communities living according to communist concepts; angelic disciples, adepts, believers, followers, the 144 thousand sealed ones.

It was given to her that she would array herself in bright, pure, fine linen: for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints. – The color of the wife and the warriors of the Lamb changed. Previously they were dressed in simple white, but now in bright fine linen. And before they were called saints, but now: holy righteous ones. The innovation is that now the clothes are not just white, but sparkle, radiate light. Shakti, the symbol of the bride, radiates white light, and this is quite natural. Kundalini of the higher worlds is sparkling white,

and the unity of Truth and wisdom with power (Shakti) exists in the process of kundalini yoga. This also means that the saviors (comrades of the Savior) gain power thanks to merits, which are expressed in the sparkling white color.

Blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb. – Those who are called will be saved because they can see the law of karma. They can see the Truth, the struggle between good and evil, distinguish good from evil, and understand the moment of the beginning of the supreme judgment.

Who hold the testimony of Jesus. Worship God, for the testimony of Jesus is the Spirit of Prophecy – here "the testimony of Jesus" means the testimony of the Lamb concerning the revelation from God Almighty.

"Word of God" – Revelation from God Almighty.

I saw the heaven opened, and behold, a white horse, and he who sat on it is called Faithful and True. In righteousness he judges and makes war. – "Kalki's incarnation has not yet appeared, it belongs to the future. When at the end of Kali Yuga people will degenerate, Vishnu will descend as Kalki and destroy the infidels in order to protect the right Law. Kalki is depicted as a giant with a horse's head or as a rider sitting on a white horse. He destroys the world" (Introduction to Indian Mythology). The final war due to the elimination of karma is also predicted in Zoroastrianism. Zoroastrianism is a fire-worshipping religion that originates in the ancient Near East. Their supreme god is Ahura Mazda, the god of light and goodness, who constantly fights with the god of darkness and evil, Angra Mainyu. Ultimately, Ahura Mazda wins and purifies the entire world. After this, a new world is born. In addition, in Zoroastrianism there is a god named Misra. The existence of this god was recognized before Zoroastrianism in Ancient Greece. But both in Ancient Greece and in Zoroastrianism he was considered to belong to the world of Ahura. His distinctive feature is that he is a lawyer (an observer of good and bad karma and a judge at the posthumous court), the god of cattle breeding and war. Well, since he belongs to the world of Ahura, he is the god of goodness and light. God Misra changed his name to Mitra, which means "friend" (god Mitra in India is the god of light, agreement and justice), and the root Mitra changed to "Maitreya". In Buddhism, Maitreya is a Buddha who will appear at the end of the kalpa to save living beings. In Japan, he is known as the bodhisattva Miroku.

White horse – Buddhism.

Heaven opened – is the complete completion of the highest spiritual practice. Mahanirvana.

In righteousness he judges – judges on the basis of the law of karma, as opposed to the law of the drawbar.

He treads the winepress of the fierceness of the wrath – according to a righteous judgment he gives a righteous punishment, tramples bad karma until it is completely eliminated.

His eyes are a flame of fire – this indicates an open manipura, and an open manipura indicates a strong will.

On his head are many crowns – the rule of many countries, perfection in many yogas.

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood – one of the variants of special anointing. Like Nausicaa of the Valley of the Winds.

He is clothed in a garment sprinkled with blood – this does not mean bloodthirstiness, firstly, because it symbolizes that he is ready to shed his own blood for the sake of salvation, and secondly, because this is just a metaphor for the color of the clothes.

Iron rod – is a symbol of military power. That is, the rejection of consumerism in itself does not mean a complete rejection of the state as a mechanism of governance. The main thing here is what motives underlie it.

He has names written and a name written which no one knows but he himself – none of the ordinary person ever knows which of them will suddenly turn out to be the Savior. The ethnic group chosen by God usually puts their predetermined scriptural Savior on the cross. The generally accepted opinion that when the Savior comes, everyone will immediately see and understand it is naive and wrong. If this were so, then there would be no point in the biblical admonition to the disciples to be constantly vigilant and in constant readiness to meet the Savior. For example, as in the biblical parable of the lampstands and the women. At present (2025) the Savior lives in Moscow. He is approximately the same age as the century.

I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him who sat on the horse, and against his army. – The army of the beast is camped, garrisoned. This camp, garrison and army that is located in this garrison is called Armageddon (the army of hedonists). The final battle takes place here. The army of hedonists against the army of ascetics. The Bible says that the hedonists will lose.

Who sat on the horse – is the Lamb.

The rest were killed with the sword of him who sat on the horse, the sword which came forth out of his mouth – they fainted by the power of His words.

After the victory of the Lamb at Armageddon, the Third World War will end. The capitalist states, since they will be based on consumerism, will disappear or will be conquered by the Lamb, and in their place will be formed another one-world state, based on altruism, asceticism and the eradication of worldly desires. This will be the promised communism. The Lamb will actually become the main world ruler. There will be no Fourth World War. From now on, no more wars will occur on Earth, except for the one that will happen in “a thousand years,” which is mentioned in the next chapter.

Chapter 20

I saw an angel coming down out of heaven, having the key of the abyss and a great chain in his hand. He seized the dragon, the old serpent, which is the devil and Satan, who deceives the whole inhabited earth, and bound him for a thousand years, and cast him into the abyss, and shut it, and sealed it over him, that he should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years were finished. After this, he must be freed for a short time. I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was given to them. I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for the testimony of Jesus, and for the word of God, and such as didn't worship the beast nor his image, and didn't receive the mark on their forehead and on their hand. They lived, and reigned with Christ for a thousand years. The rest of the dead didn't live until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. Blessed and holy is he who has part in the first resurrection. Over these, the second death has no power, but they will be priests of God and of Christ, and will reign with him one thousand years.

And after the thousand years, Satan will be released from his prison, and he will come out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to the war; the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. They went up over the breadth of the earth, and surrounded the camp of the saints, and the beloved city. Fire came down out of heaven from God, and devoured them. The devil who deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet are also. They will be tormented day and night forever and ever.

I saw a great white throne, and him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. There was found no place for them. I saw the dead, the great and the small, standing before the throne, and they opened books. Another book was opened, which is the book of life. The dead were judged out of the things which were written in the books, according to their works. The sea gave up the dead who were in it. Death and Hades gave up the dead who were in them. They were judged, each one according to his works. Death and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire. This is the second

death, the lake of fire. If anyone was not found written in the book of life, he was cast into the lake of fire.

The angel seized the dragon, the old serpent, which is the devil and Satan, who deceives the whole inhabited earth, and bound him for a thousand years – the angel bound capitalism as a system of social organization. Why was it necessary to destroy capitalism? Why was it necessary to fight against this consumerism at all? Firstly, because it has the peculiarity of denying spirituality, spiritual and mental development, and does not agree with the Truth. And secondly, because it is very contagious. The gods want people to evolve and reincarnate in the higher worlds. Therefore, on the one hand, they intend to destroy this degrading world, which forces reincarnation in bad worlds. And on the other hand, to lay the foundation for the emergence of superhumanity, which will spiritually evolve, and which at the end of the kalpa will be able to rise to the heavens of the upper astral world.

There is a misconception that “there is no real difference between hedonism and asceticism. That they both strive for the same thing, pleasure. Hedonists simply prefer to first receive these pleasures, and then pay for them. And ascetics prefer to first go through suffering, earn more good karma, and then let loose in the highest bliss to the fullest.” The essence of the error here is that hedonists and ascetics understand the word “bliss” differently. If for hedonists “bliss” is a plus on the emotional scale. Then for ascetics “bliss” is an emotional zero, calm. That is, if hedonists are doomed to constantly swing in the experience of pleasure, then suffering, again pleasure, then again suffering, again and again. Then, for ascetics, the main goal is calm, a stable emotional state.

The angel seized the dragon, the old serpent, which is the devil and Satan, who deceives the whole inhabited earth, and bound him for a thousand years – after a sufficiently long period of time, the sealed false prophet, the idea of free appropriation, will once again gain influence.

Thousand years – it is possible that the term “a thousand years” is conditional. In reality it may turn out to be much longer.

I saw thrones, and they sat on them, and judgment was given to them – the first judgment.

Testimony of Jesus – is the testimony of the Lamb.

Reigned with Christ – they reigned with the Lamb.

They will be priests of God and of Christ – they will be priests of God and of the Lamb.

This is the first resurrection – the first judgment.

Over these, the second death has no power – they are insured against falling into the lower worlds after the second judgment, that is, they will be saved. When the second judgment takes place, then by the decision of this judgment they will continue to be reborn as people on Earth.

They lived, and reigned with Christ for a thousand years – it is not that they will live in the same body for more than a thousand years. No. They will simply be constantly reincarnated in the same place as the Lamb. And, accordingly, they will be constantly in the flow of Truth, in the flow of the evolution of the soul. Some of them will become saints and evolve as saints. Saints will be able to reincarnate without losing consciousness for more than a thousand years. Even if, for example, the body has grown old and the time has come to leave it, they will be able to choose a new body for themselves in the next birth. Moreover, they will retain the memory of their past life, and they will clearly remember where they were born before, what they did, with whom they lived. Depending on the case, they will even be able to meet their past family and past friends. Since they are saints, it is not strange that this will continue for a thousand years or more. The Lamb will also go through a similar evolution. That is, the Lamb will also evolve until it reaches the level of a winner in Truth.

The rest of the dead didn't live until the thousand years were finished – they fell into other lower worlds and were born in other lower worlds.

And after the thousand years, Satan will be released from his prison, and he will come out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to the war. – After the “thousand-year kingdom of Truth,” the idea of capitalism as a system of organizing society will again take hold of the consciousness of some people, but not for long.

Gog and Magog – means opposition to the divine people.

Beloved city – Moscow. The new Academy of Truth, the new Shambhala, the Asgard of the new Belovodye, will be located near Moscow.

Fire came down out of heaven from God, and devoured them – a powerful energy

weapon.

It is a mistake to think that after the completion of the period of the "thousand-year kingdom of Truth", the Truth on Earth will disappear. No. This is not so. The completion of the "thousand-year kingdom of Truth" does not mean the completion of the "kingdom of Truth" as such, in itself. The "kingdom of Truth" on Earth will remain and will continue until the very end of this kalpa, until the destruction of the universe.

From whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. There was found no place for them. – The bardo, the intermediate state between death and the next birth.

Was thrown into the lake of fire and sulfur – disappeared forever.

The devil who deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and sulfur, where the beast and the false prophet are also. – Since capitalism, the EU and the USA are just social forms, they themselves will not suffer, of course, they will simply no longer exist. And who will suffer then? Here it is said that those groups of people who will be in ignorance, will not repent, and will continue to nurture ideas of capitalism or another consumerist structure of society will suffer.

I saw the dead, the great and the small, standing before the throne, and they opened books. Another book was opened, which is the book of life. The dead were judged out of the things which were written in the books, according to their works. The sea gave up the dead who were in it. Death and Hades gave up the dead who were in them. They were judged, each one according to his works. – The second judgment. Since the process of death and rebirth itself takes no more than 50 days, no one, of course, lies in a dead state for a whole thousand years. The former (the living) live and are reborn as people, either at a distance from the Savior and his kingdom, or in the Savior's kingdom itself, and the latter (the dead) live and are reborn in hell or in other filthy worlds. After the passage of "a thousand years" they will all be gathered for the second judgment. This episode should also be understood metaphorically. It should not be understood as a one-time event. Each soul will have time to go through the court many times during such a long period. At each death the soul goes through this court. Sometimes the court acquits them, sometimes it does not. Souls with bad karma will always willy-nilly drag other souls towards bad karma, and souls with good karma will always try to lift other souls, giving them liberation. This will

be repeated continuously, some souls as a result of such metempsychosis will be able to enter nirvana. Only very rare souls will be able to be saved in one cycle of creation and destruction (kalpa), therefore, to save all souls, time close to infinity is required. And therefore the formula of "saving all souls" is a rather abstract category.

Kitezh (ch. 21)

Chapter 21

I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth have passed away, and the sea is no more. I saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, made ready like a bride adorned for her husband. I heard a loud voice out of heaven saying, "Behold, God's dwelling is with people, and he will dwell with them, and they will be his people, and God himself will be with them as their God. He will wipe away from them every tear from their eyes. Death will be no more; neither will there be mourning, nor crying, nor pain, any more. The first things have passed away."

He who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new." He said, "Write, for these words of God are faithful and true." He said to me, "It is done! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give freely to him who is thirsty from the spring of the water of life. He who overcomes, I will give him these things. I will be his God, and he will be my son. But for the cowardly, unbelieving, sinners, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars, their part is in the lake that burns with fire and sulfur, which is the second death."

One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls, who were loaded with the seven last plagues came, and he spoke with me, saying, "Come here. I will show you the wife, the Lamb's bride." He carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me the holy city, Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, having the glory of God. Her light was like a most precious stone, as if it was a jasper stone, clear as crystal; having a great and high wall; having twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels; and names written on them, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel. On the east were three gates; and on the north three gates; and on the south three gates; and on the west three gates. The wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them twelve names of the twelve Apostles of the Lamb. He who spoke with me had for a measure, a golden reed, to measure the city, its gates, and its walls. The city lies foursquare, and its length is as great as its breadth. He measured the city with the reed, Twelve thousand twelve stadia. Its length, breadth, and height are equal. Its wall is one hundred forty-four cubits, by the measure of a man, that is, of an angel. The construction of its wall was jasper. The city was pure gold, like pure glass. The foundations of the city's wall were adorned with all kinds of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, chalcedony; the fourth, emerald; the fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh,

chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, topaz; the tenth, chrysoprasus; the eleventh, jacinth; and the twelfth, amethyst. The twelve gates were twelve pearls. Each one of the gates was made of one pearl. The street of the city was pure gold, like transparent glass. I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God, the Almighty, and the Lamb, are its temple. The city has no need for the sun, neither of the moon, to shine, for the very glory of God illuminated it, and its lamp is the Lamb. The nations will walk in its light. The kings of the earth bring the glory and honor of the nations into it. Its gates will in no way be shut by day (for there will be no night there), and they shall bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it so that they may enter. There will in no way enter into it anything profane, or one who causes an abomination or a lie, but only those who are written in the Lamb's book of life.

And I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away... – a long period of time had passed.

And the sea is no more – there is no population with a low spiritual level.

I heard a loud voice out of heaven saying – here the “speaker” is the Almighty.

Behold, God's dwelling is with people, and he will dwell with them, and they will be his people, and God himself will be with them as their God. He will wipe away from them every tear from their eyes. – Here the Almighty speaks of Brahma (God the Father) and calls him "God".

Death will be no more. – So, that there is no death at all, this cannot be in principle. That which has no beginning, that which has always been before, will never disappear. And everything that appears, that has a beginning, will certainly, sooner or later, disappear. That which was born, will certainly, sooner or later, die. This is the law of dialectics. There is not a single case or example in the entire Universe when this law was violated. Being inside samsara, it is impossible not to spin in the cycle of reincarnation. Therefore, here we only mean that the majority of people will be able to choose the moment of their death, and also that for most people reincarnation will be conscious, and that, as a rule, people will remember their previous lives.

Death will be no more – the state of nirvana (as an option).

He who overcomes, I will give him these things. I will be his God, and he will be my son. – The "He who overcomes" going to the level of the Conqueror in Truth.

The names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel – are the disciples of each of the

Twelve Apostles of the Lamb, the names of these Apostles will be inscribed on the gates of the New Jerusalem.

Having twelve gates – is the gate to a bright future. Only those who are lucky enough to enter this gate will ultimately be saved. That is, salvation will be through the "tribes of the sons of Israel." And the "tribes of the sons of Israel" are religious groups.

The twelve Apostles of the Lamb – are the same as the twelve stars in the crown of the woman of the Apocalypse from the twelfth chapter.

The wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them twelve names of the twelve Apostles of the Lamb. – That is, "the twelve tribes of the sons of Israel" and "the twelve Apostles of the Lamb" are connected. And it is said that the Apostles are the foundations of the "tribes". That is, it can be conditionally considered that each of the closest disciples of the Lamb created his own religious group, his own division, through which he helped the Lamb to carry out salvation.

People will become more and more moral. As a result, their lifespan will increase and will finally reach eighty thousand years. And then Buddha Maitreya will come. At the end of the kalpa, when Bodhisattva Maitreya is born in the human world, the lifespan of people will be equal to that of the devas. Women will marry at five hundred years. There will be only three diseases: desire (to eat), sluggishness after eating, and old age. People will live in harmony, will be close in spirit, they will not quarrel. The capital of India will be Ketumati (the real Varanasi). India will extend for one hundred thousand yojanas. There will be no thorns on the land, it will be clean and green. The grass will be ten centimeters high and soft as cotton. The climate will also always be good. It will rain regularly, and the winds will not be too hot or too cold. The rivers and lakes will not dry up. The sand will be white, smooth, each grain of sand will be the size of a pea or bean. The country will be like a beautiful garden. The villages will be populous and close together. The people will be calm, protected and free from danger. They will be joyful and happy. There will be frequent festivals in the country. There will be plenty of food and drink. India will be as beautiful as Alakamanda, the capital of the Kurus. The capital of India, Ketumati, will be twelve yojanas long and seven yojanas wide. The city will have wonderful lotus ponds full of fragrant, clean, clear, cool and sweet water. The ponds will be available to people at any time of the day. The city will be surrounded by seven rows of palm trees and walls of precious stones of seven colors. In the square in front of the city gates there will be glittering trees that fulfill wishes: one blue, one yellow, one red and one white. There will be divine ornaments hanging on the trees along with all kinds of wealth and property. At that time, there will be a wheel-turning monarch named Sankha. When Sankha becomes a wheel-turning monarch, he will raise the palace of Mahapanada, which will be his palace and will be in the center of Ketumati. This palace will be resplendent with so many precious stones that it will be difficult to look at. Sankha will have the seven treasures of a wheel-turning monarch: a wheel, an elephant, a horse, a jewel, a wife, a householder, and a counselor. Due to the merit of Sankha, a square with four halls in the four directions will arise in the center of the city, and there will be wish-fulfilling trees. In the halls there will be all kinds of beautiful clothes, drums, and ornaments taken from the trees. Due to the merit of the people of that time, rice will arise that does not need to be cultivated. It will be pure, sweet, and the grains will already be husked. The people

of Ketumati will have everything they need. They will be very rich. They will wake up to the sound of drums and lutes. They will experience great happiness in both body and soul. The winner will shine like a torch or a candle. His radiance will spread over twenty-five yojanas. "It will shine like the sun or a necklace of precious stones. Because of this light, people will not be able to distinguish between day and night. The only sign by which one will be able to understand that night has come is the cessation of the singing of birds and the closing of the flowers and leaves of the lotus and water lily."

"The Buddha, the head of the order of monks, will walk in the center, like a Brahman in the midst of an assembly, or like Indra in his palace. When the Buddha walks, the monks will walk with him; when he stands, they will stand with him; when the Teacher sits or lies down in the midst of the assembly, they will do the same – that is, always repeat after the Buddha one of the four bodily postures. There will be praise of this and that kind, human and divine. Many miracles will occur praising Maitreya, due to the power of his infinite merit. Having seen these miracles, many people of different classes, many men with their families, will not be able to give up the Teacher as their refuge except at the cost of their lives. Whoever, having heard the words of the Sage, will lead a holy life, will cease to bewilder, which is impermanence and which is so difficult to avoid. Many householders will cleanse the eye of Dharma through the ten good deeds and the three kinds of right action. Many will attain heaven by completing the traditional studies and texts, purified by respect for the Buddha and by following the true Dharma. It is impossible to describe all his glory, which will be so great. All will abide in great happiness. When their time comes to an end (in that life), they will attain great glory and happiness. Life, beauty, strength, heavenly bliss (in the world of heaven) – they will have everything. They will derive happiness from sensual pleasures for as long as they wish. Then, at the end of their lives, they will enter into (true) happiness. The life of the Buddha will be eighty thousand years. Remaining in the world for so long, he will lead many to the other shore. He will bring about perfect awakening in those whose minds are mature, and will instruct others who have not realized the truth about which path is right and which is wrong. He will carefully set up the torch of the Dharma, the boat of the Dharma, the mirror of the Dharma, the medicine (of the Dharma) for the beings of (that time and) the future. Then, in the midst of the venerable community of disciples who have done all that they had to do, that Conqueror will blaze up like a great flame and disappear. When the perfect Buddha disappears, his Teaching will remain for another hundred and eighty thousand years. After that, there will be a terrible disappearance. Thus, everything compounded is impermanent, unstable, temporary, transitory, subject to decay and aging, and empty. Everything compounded is like an empty fist, it is empty, it is the talk of fools. No one has power over it, not even those who have supernatural powers. Knowing what reality is, one should be disillusioned with everything that is compounded. The blameless among people is difficult to find. He is not always born. Wherever that Hero is born, his happy family prospers. Therefore, to see Buddha Maitreya, act correctly, firmly, decisively, with due enthusiasm. All those who perform good deeds and live vigilantly, whether they are monks or nuns, laymen or laywomen, all those who respect the great Buddha, show respect to the Great One, such people, together with the devas, will see the auspicious assembly of that time. Lead a holy life. Make proper offerings. Observe the day of vows. Practice loving-kindness persistently. Be one who enjoys vigilance, who always accumulates merit. By acting skillfully, you will put an end to suffering."

«Anagatavamsa»

Testimony (ch. 22)

Chapter 22 (undo)

He showed me a river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb, in the middle of its street. On this side of the river and on that was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruits, yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. There will be no curse any more. The throne of God and of the Lamb will be in it, and his servants serve him. They will see his face, and his name will be on their foreheads. There will be no night, and they need no lamp light; for the Lord God will illuminate them. They will reign forever and ever.

He said to me, "These words are faithful and true. The Lord God of the spirits of the prophets sent his angel to show to his bondservants the things which must happen soon." "Behold, I come quickly. Blessed is he who keeps the words of the prophecy of this book."

Now I, John, am the one who heard and saw these things. When I heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel who had shown me these things. He said to me, "See you don't do it! I am a fellow bondservant with you and with your brothers, the prophets, and with those who keep the words of this book. Worship God." He said to me, "Don't seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand. He who acts unjustly, let him act unjustly still. He who is filthy, let him be filthy still. He who is righteous, let him do righteousness still. He who is holy, let him be holy still." "Behold, I come quickly. My reward is with me, to repay to each man according to his work. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End. Blessed are those who do his commandments, that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter in by the gates into the city. Outside are the dogs, the sorcerers, the sexually immoral, the murderers, the idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood.

The Spirit and the bride say, "Come!" He who hears, let him say, "Come!" He who is thirsty, let him come. He who desires, let him take the water of life freely. I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book, if anyone adds to them, may God add to him the plagues which are written in this book. If anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, may God take away his part from the tree of life, and out of the holy city, which are written in this book. He who testifies these things says, "Yes, I come quickly." Amen!

They will reign forever and ever. – This kingdom of Truth will last for a very long time, but still not forever. In 5.6 billion years, the solar system will disappear. After some more time, the kalpa will end and the entire material universe will disappear. The souls that reside in this material universe will be forced to leave this physical universe sooner or later. The options for their further fate are different. Souls with a high level of merit, but not sufficient for liberation, will rise to the heavens of the upper astral world. Souls with very bad karma will fall into the hell of the lower astral world, and will remain there until the beginning of the next kalpa.

He said to me, "Don't seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand. He who acts unjustly, let him act unjustly still. He who is filthy, let him be

filthy still. He who is righteous, let him do righteousness still. He who is holy, let him be holy still. – The present world is divided into two poles. There is a type of people who have attained civilized maturity, but who are spiritually degraded. And there is a part of people who lead a right life, who are engaged in spiritual practice, and who sincerely think about spiritual growth. This means that the predicted time is already near. It is possible that the moment of this discovery of the true interpretation of Revelation coincides with the moment of the second coming (on a white cloud with a golden crown, ch. 15).

"Don't seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand. – Do not seal the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand.

Chapter 22

...

I, Jesus, have sent my angel to testify these things to you for the assemblies. I am the root and the offspring of David; the Bright and Morning Star."

The Spirit and the bride say, "Come!" He who hears, let him say, "Come!" He who is thirsty, let him come. He who desires, let him take the water of life freely. I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book, if anyone adds to them, may God add to him the plagues which are written in this book. If anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, may God take away his part from the tree of life, and out of the holy city, which are written in this book. He who testifies these things says, "Yes, I come quickly." Amen! Yes, come, Lord Jesus.

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with all the saints. Amen.

I, Jesus... – from this point until the end, the style of the text of Revelation becomes different, not like before. This is strange. This should be alarming, as a later postscript. The procedure of Jesus's testimony is not described anywhere, while the procedure of transmitting the message by God is described in sufficient detail. John only talks with the Almighty and his angels, and writes it all down in detail. But John does not talk with the Lamb: John only observes the actions of the Lamb and records them, writes down everything he sees, like in a film. Therefore, the sudden appearance, out of nowhere, and out of nowhere, of Jesus as a co-author is strange.

This is the Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave him to show to his servants

the things which must happen soon, which he sent and made known by his angel to his servant, John, who testified to God's word, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, about everything that he saw (ch. 1). – The underlined part is a later addition. One can notice such a peculiarity in the Revelation that the Lamb Himself never addresses John. That is, only the Almighty and His Angels conduct a dialogue with John. Therefore, it is easy to feel the dissonance in the phrase bore witness to the testimony of Jesus Christ. (Did it ever occur to anyone to bear witness to the testimony of the testimony of the testimony?) Firstly, because there was no such testimony further in the text. And secondly, because these underlined insertions destroy the semantics of the sentence itself: the phrase The Revelation of Jesus Christ is a dead end in itself, and has no further textual semantic development. Revelation to Jesus, and to show the servants. There is an elderberry in the garden, and an uncle in Kiev. Why does Jesus need to receive a revelation from God if John himself receives the revelation directly? Obviously, in the original version it was like this: *"The Revelation of John, which God gave him to show His servants what should be soon. And He showed it by sending it through His servant John, who testified to the word of God and what he saw."*

«The Lamb is the New Testament Jesus Christ of Nazareth, the Savior from the past»

– there is no such statement or anything similar anywhere in the text of Revelation. Although many other similar important things are repeated many times in the text of Revelation. Whenever someone says something to John, addresses him, John always indicates it: who is saying it, who is addressing it. Nowhere in the text of Revelation is there a place where John would testify directly that Jesus Christ would address him. Likewise, nowhere in the text of Revelation is there a place where John would testify directly that the Lamb would address him. That is, the events that happen to the Lamb are described from the outside, but there is no dialogue with the Lamb himself. This means that the Lamb himself acts as a character in the events, but not as their author. This also suggests that at this moment (2022), the Lamb himself personally for the most part still does not know the general plan of salvation very well. That is, the Lamb will still have to become familiar with the plan of salvation in full in the future.

In the era of the absence of true law, the generally accepted does not coincide with the true. An interpretation with which no one will argue, and an interpretation aimed at the true meaning, are obviously contradictory aspirations. It is not for nothing that it is said: walk through the narrow gate, for the wide gates lead to hell. This interpretation does not deny others, and

in particular, the canonical one. Since this message is divine, it is quite normal that the message has many readings, and it is quite normal that in different eras these meanings can change. The general principle of interpretation can be formulated as follows: this text is addressed to the one who is currently reading this text.

Part 3. Promised Communism

Introduction to the Problem

Communism itself is a good, kind, most promising social formation. This formation has an unconditional future. However, at the present moment, the theory of communism is hopelessly outdated. It has not changed for three centuries. There are significant errors in this theory. This theory needs to be reviewed, updated. Errors need to be corrected, changes need to be made in connection with the experience already realized. In the form in which this theory of communism exists now, it is no good. You will not build any communism with such a theory. Many significant amendments need to be made to the theory.

Concept of "Communism"

To solve the posed thought-activity problem, it is necessary to turn to the thought tools of the methodological SMD culture. SMD methodology is a Systemic Thought-Activity methodology.

The methodological SMD approach prescribes to use only those concepts that are constructive in themselves. That is, if a concept is not constructive, then, within the framework of the SMD approach, it cannot be considered a concept. Any correct theoretical concept within the framework of the SMD approach must meet the following criteria.

- 1. Abstractness.**
- 2. Out-of-situation.**
- 3. Criteriality.**
- 4. Instrumentality.**

For this reason, all the concepts of “communism” given in various dictionaries, without exception, cannot be considered sufficiently correct concepts.

Wikipedia, for example, defines *communism* as a hypothetical social and economic system based on public ownership of the means of production, through which, in theory, social equality and social justice should be ensured.

This concept formally corresponds to the criterion of constructiveness, but is erroneous in its essence. It is not constructive – in essence. Insofar as, as such, the establishment of public ownership of the means of production does not in itself lead to social equality and social justice. In order to formulate a concept that is more correct in essence, one must turn to ontology (to experience) and find from experience the content that testifies to the solution of the problem posed. Such experience, for example, is the family. Relationships in the family fall under the definitions of “social equality” and “social justice”.

Thus, within the framework of the methodological approach, the following can be accepted as a preliminary correct concept of “Communism”.

Communism is a social system that arises and exists in the family.

It is important to understand that any concept works only if it is understood correctly. It is important to understand that, of course, there are deviations in families, there are cases

when normal trusting relationships are absent in families. Therefore, of course, in this definition, tacitly, deliberately, there are many reservations. For example, *that communism is the social system that arises [as a rule, in any fairly normal] family.*

The Family Is a model of a Communist Society

- The family is the unit of society.
- It turns out that the family is not only a unit of society in general, but also a unit of communist society.
- A normal family usually lives according to communist principles.
- Communism in the family arises from the unconditional trust of family members in each other.
- Communism in the family arises thanks to the unconditional, instinctive desire of each family member to selflessly work for the good of the family and improve its quality.
- Communism arises more easily in a poor family than in a rich one.
- Experience of raising children in orphanages shows that when a child is raised not in a family but in a state institution, then to one degree or another he or she develops psychological trauma, a feeling of inferiority. This proves that the best conditions for the development and upbringing of a child are the conditions of the natural family.
- Therefore, the family within a communist society does not disappear. However, it will change noticeably. For example, in a truly communist family, intercourse will occur exclusively for the sake of the birth of a child.
- In the distant future, with the development of civilization, the education system will also develop. And the main, key aspect of this development will be the development of the institution of the family. The family in a highly civilized society will, accordingly, also be different, more civilized, stronger.

- Within a communist society, the boundaries of the family are not erased, but rather strengthened. More rigid boundaries create a more comfortable stay in the family for the child. A more comfortable stay in the family does not lead to the child growing up weak and unprepared for life. Although it may seem so at first, if you think logically. However, in a normal family, the normal parental instinct always works, which in itself leads to the creation of intra-family requirements, frameworks that lead to effective educational formation.
- A child feels most comfortable within a family when his parents are truly related in a biological sense.
- The most complete upbringing of a child is possible only in a complete family with both biological parents.
- At the same time, parents should not have lovers on the side, since this significantly lowers the level of trust of children in parents, and generally reduces the overall level of trust within the family. The appearance of a lover in any parent entails a decrease in comfort and a decrease in the feeling of security for all family members.
- There is a misconception that parental loyalty, family integrity, and the preservation of the centuries-old natural form of the family are anachronisms, archaic misconceptions. The younger generation has always, at all times, under socialism, in the Middle Ages, in the ancient era, and in the Stone Age, always thinks that they are smarter than the old. That they can already reconsider outdated moral principles and customs. And such reflections, doubts about the importance and necessity, always fall under the need to preserve the family in its natural form. At the heart of such a desire to reconsider the foundations is the personal egoism of one of the parents. Such a parent, as a rule, has selfish doubts, reflections, and reasoning such as: "Have I had enough fun before the wedding, have I missed something that I should have had more fun with, am I driving myself into a cage ahead of time?" These arguments are based on the parent's personal egoism and do not take into account the very important detail that, in this case, the parent's pleasure turns into suffering for the child. There is very little information of this kind in modern society. No one tells parents about this, neither at school, nor at home, nor on TV. Almost all films, on the contrary, try their best to convince mothers that it is possible to find another father for their child, and, supposedly, as a result of this, everyone will be happy. However, this is a lie. Firstly, the child suffers the most from this. The pleasures that an unfaithful parent receives are not comparable to the suffering that falls on the shoulders of the child. Very often you can hear the aphorism: "what

can you do, the child must understand"... – And why on earth should it be the child who understands, and not the parent?.. – Why should it be a small child who understands what even an adult parent could not understand?.. And what exactly should the child understand?.. That his parent turned out to be an egoist?.. That his parent put his personal pleasure above the child's mental well-being?.. What else can you understand in that situation?.. During a divorce, a child is not even asked whether he wants his parents to divorce or not. But in fact, there is no need to ask, because the fact that a child is always against divorce is an axiom. Of course, no child can like the appearance of some strange uncle next to his mother, and some strange aunt next to his father. And, in fact, in the end, everyone has to suffer: both the child and his parents. And, as a rule, all parents who have destroyed their children's families, deeply regret it in the end, in old age. And these poor ancient old people, having gained experience and repented, try to convey to their children and grandchildren the ancient ABC truths. They love their children and grandchildren, and therefore they want, try, to explain to them what their parents once tried to explain to them, but also could not. They try to explain to their children how to live their lives correctly and happily. However, their children and grandchildren look at them indulgently, and nod, and they think to themselves: "Well, well, I know, I know, ok boomer, I know what I want from life."

- The highest adequacy of family life within the framework of the highest communist civilization is possible only within the framework of the family estate. In order for the family to be able to provide itself with natural products and other necessities, the area of the family estate must be more than one hectare per family. At the same time, the law must consider any single person as a full- fledged family. The family estate and its products must not be taxed. The law must ensure the full and unimpeded transfer of the family estate by inheritance. Fines, any sanctions or confiscation of the family estate due to improper use, non-use or any other similar nitpicking are inadmissible.

- The increasing role of the family in a communist society does not contradict the idea of monasticism. First monasticism, then family. Before taking a real princess as a wife, one must become a real prince, and for this one must defeat the dragon. In monasticism, a person prepares to become a model parent. When a person is ready, when a person has reached the level of stable consciousness, then he moves on, if he considers it necessary, to the performance of parental duties.

- Just like the level of material well-being, demographic growth must be taken beyond the

framework of generally accepted values. In demography, the principle of "the more, the better" must be replaced by the principle of "less is better".

- Demographic growth in itself is of no use to anyone. It is not a value, but an anti-value. The problem of demographic growth is always propagated by the authorities (plus stupid people), who collect tribute, taxes from the population, and enrich themselves in this way; – the more people, the larger the taxable base; the larger the taxable base, the more opportunities for state ghouls to satiate themselves at the expense of the people. Such an erroneous understanding of the value of demography, according to the law of the whip, automatically leads to ideas of military or terrorist reduction of the total population of the Earth. Stimulating the birth rate with tax and incentive measures by the state leads to a decrease in the quality of the population – this is also the law of the whip.

The Marxist Theory of Communism Is Utopian

Marx observed workers' communes and discovered that special, more cultured relationships arose in workers' communes. These were highly trusting relationships. People who had gone through the experience of communes were distinguished by greater consciousness, greater humanity, a higher level of what could be called common culture. Marx's great merit was that he noticed this, comprehended it and understood that a higher civilization, in its true sense, should have precisely such communist relationships. As opposed to the selfish relationships that reigned around, under capitalism, outside such communes.

However, the following question should be asked. How can such communist relations be achieved? Marx's mistake was that he ignored some essential details of the prerequisites for the emergence of those communes. Marx assumed that this commune was an evolutionary surge, predetermined by a high level of production. However, in fact, those com-

munes were essentially an evolutionary setback. The workers, finding themselves in complete poverty, simply would not have survived if they had not united in communes. The collective instinct for self-preservation kicked in. Extreme conditions forced this local community to return to the prehistoric primitive communal system. It's just that in that prehistoric primitive communal system the culture of relations was higher than the culture of relations within the supposedly "higher civilization."

Based on this, it is easy to understand that industrialization itself does not automatically lead to the emergence of communist relations. On the contrary. It moves away from them. And that is precisely why Russia so easily jumped onto socialist rails in 1917. And that is precisely why such a fact as war communism was recorded in Russia in 1918-1921. Precisely because Russia was a beggarly country in those years. And, conversely, precisely because Russia became a highly industrialized country by the end of the twentieth century, socialism flowed out of it by itself. High industrialization led to, predetermined, high capitalization. And high capitalization cannot exist without a capitalist type of production relations. That is, it turns out that communism existed in Russia, but only in the very first years of Soviet power. And then, Russia slowly but surely moved away from this communism.

***In an economically poor country, the likelihood of communism
is greater than in a rich one***

The Soviet Union, putting all its efforts into industrialization, was not approaching, but on the contrary, moving away from communism. This was the path of ever greater expansion and complexity of the sphere of needs. The main indicator of the presence or absence of communism is whether or not material well-being has been rejected as a value? Has material well-being been removed from the space of values? Has economic development been crossed out of the list of goals and objectives?

The path to communism does not go through technical progress. This is a false direction.

Through technical progress you will not come to communism, but to an increasingly industrial capitalism. And that is precisely why a capitalist revolution took place in Russia in 1991. The capitalist revolution in Russia took place precisely because technical progress was very strong in the USSR. Since the capitalist revolution of 1991 took place for all countries of the USSR, the karma of the greed of the entire "socialist" population was manifested in this revolution. The path to communism must go through an ever-increasing decrease in the greed of the population. And movement through technical progress is the opposite movement. When a modern person thinks about technical progress, his greed is manifested in this thought. Since his greed is manifested in this thought, this thought of this particular historical person is a function not of the progress of civilization, but of its regression. Insofar as it is wrong to identify the development of civilization with the development of industry, and it is correct to identify the development of civilization with the development of man, and only man.

In the presence of a communist formation, comparing countries by the level of development of material production makes no sense. In this case, the comparison should be made by other indicators. For example, by the presence of crime, by the comfort of staying in the country, by the level of education and upbringing, by the level of development of other moral and ethical qualities, by the purity of the information field, by the reduction of inferno.

It is not difficult to imagine the emergence of such a doubt here: "Then why do we need this communism?.. If it is obviously a poor life... Maybe then, it is much better to live without communism?" No, theoretically, under communism the quality of life is much higher and the potential of society as a civilization is also much higher. Simply put, under communism the country automatically overtakes all other countries at an incredible speed, including in economic terms, if such a need suddenly arises.

The initial construction of communism is possible only in a single country

The smaller the country, the easier it is for communism to emerge in that particular country. Because communist relations stem from trust between fellow citizens. And trust stems from being well acquainted with fellow citizens. The first communist country should be so small that everyone in the country knows each other by sight. Like in a village. It is no coincidence that in the recent past it was common practice in villages not to lock doors. Because all the neighbors trusted each other.

The main contradiction of any state is not the struggle of classes, but the struggle of the authorities with the people

In a perfectly balanced labor market, the labor of a worker is worth as much as the worker invests in the product. The final manufactured product includes the labor of workers, the labor of managers, the labor of an entrepreneur (as a special kind of labor of a manager who launches this entire necessary production cycle) and the labor of a merchant (if the product is already on the shelf). To the cost of the above-mentioned goods is added the cost of materials, which, upon careful analysis, is also the same cost of labor invested in those raw materials (it turns out, as if subcontractors) and taxes (which are also in an ideal hypothetical case equivalent to the labor of external macro managers who contribute their mite to providing production with a favorable social and material environment). If both the labor market and the product market are perfectly balanced, then the entrepreneur in this hypothetical case receives income equivalent to his entrepreneurial labor costs.

Karl Marx introduced the concept of "surplus value" – as the difference between the new value created in the labor process (the excess of the labor value of a commodity over the value of previously embodied labor – raw materials, materials, equipment) and the value of labor power (usually expressed in the form of wages), which was used to create this new value. The source of "surplus value", according to Marx, is the continued consumption of labor power longer than the time during which its own value is reproduced. There is one small inaccuracy in this definition. Marx did not indicate one very important condition for the emergence of "surplus value" – the presence of a shortage of jobs. This is a fundamental

condition for the emergence of "surplus value". If there were no shortage of jobs, then the worker, at the first suspicion that he is being used unfairly, would leave for another employer. After a little thought, it is easy to understand that "surplus value" can be obtained not only by increasing the time of consumption of labor power. It is possible to increase the time, however, it is also possible to speed up the conveyor, it is possible to increase motivation, it is possible to collect the cost of spoiled materials from workers, it is possible to introduce a system of fines – surplus labor ("surplus value") can be obtained from workers in different ways (not only by increasing the time of exploitation of the labor force). However, the law of freedom of choice of the employer by the worker will always and everywhere work. That is, the worker can always leave the employer if he fundamentally does not like such working conditions in general.

Conclusion:

"Surplus value" is formed from the shortage of jobs and nothing more

"Surplus value" is exploitation. However, "surplus value" is not the ultimate infernal exploitation. "Surplus value" is not lawlessness. It is not lawlessness insofar as a worker can always break off relations with an employer if he does not like something. The ultimate infernal exploitation is when a person cannot break off relations that he does not like. Specifically, this is the relationship between a citizen and the state, a taxpayer and the authorities. The authorities are the real exploiters. A change of power, the replacement of a long-standing, autocratic power with another, more honest, more advanced one, which will supposedly establish legal order, does not fundamentally change anything, since the old system always remains the same. There remains a system that allows anyone who has acquired power to retain it. The fundamental solution to this problem is reform, the formation of a different institution of citizenship. The fundamental issue here should be the freedom of any person to renounce citizenship if some taxes, laws, or customs do not suit him. Not the freedom to change citizenship, but the freedom to renounce any citizenship in principle. A person should have the right not only to vote in elections, but also to vote individually "with their feet" ("vote

by breaking off relations"): that is, when something is not to their liking, then a person should have the right to express their protest by breaking off relations with the state.

Within the framework of the legislative framework of the state or stateless zones in whose territory such free individuals without citizenship reside, a corresponding contractual taxation system could be provided for those services of the state or its substitute body that a stateless person will use.

Religion and communism are compatible

As a rule, any religion asks itself first of all the question: "How should a correct society be organized?" And, as a rule, almost all religions answer this question in the same way. That people should be brothers to each other. That the principles of justice should be observed in society. That all people should be equal. That a person should not be deprived of free will. That people should improve themselves morally. All these principles are equally true for both religions and theories of communism.

Only open voting can provide protection against fraud

That is, a truly democratic vote should be the same as voting at a Komsomol meeting. When everyone sees who voted and for what. Such voting also allows for the responsibility of all voting participants for their opinion.

Criticism of Capitalism

The Marxist theory of communism is utopian. However, it is a mistake to hastily conclude that capitalism has prospects from the fact that the Marxist theory of communism is utopian. Capitalism, or a social structure that relies on free market production relations as a foundation, is also a dead end. It is an even more dead end in the possible development of society than Soviet socialism. The development of capitalism does not lead to an increase in the level of civilization, civility. Such a conclusion is easy to make at least from the observation that under capitalism the level of culture of the people is in an extremely deep state. The main reason for the utopia of capitalism is not so much these free market production relations themselves, as the proprietary interests behind these relations. The capitalist formation is formed from consumerism and forms consumerism. Capitalism will inevitably, either explicitly or implicitly, come to the elevation of consumerism to the highest value. And by raising consumerism to the highest value, capitalism will always turn a blind eye to the supposedly legitimate appropriation.

The main feature of capitalism is the possibility of appropriating the results of someone else's labor using methods and techniques that are defined by law as not criminal.

However. The legal concept of "appropriation" in itself means a crime against property, an independent form of theft, consisting of the seizure, isolation of commodity and material assets and their conversion to one's own benefit or to the benefit of other persons by establishing illegal possession over them.

That is, by definition, misappropriation is a crime.

Appropriating someone else's work is a crime

Based on this, the following mental task is set. To come up with such means and methods, such laws and regulations, so as to have the possibility of stopping the appropriation of someone else's labor (appropriation of the results of someone else's labor) at the state level. That is, to stop the possibility of unfair enrichment at the expense of others. If such means are found, then a society in which such principles will really work, in which appropriation will really be fully stopped, such a society can reasonably be called "*socialism*".

In order to find the necessary means, let us analyze capitalism for that very link in its structure that allows one to get rich at the expense of others. We already know in advance that the robbers are capitalists, traders, bankers and the government. Let us try to understand the essence of this robbery. Let us try to understand who exactly is oppressed, at what point, in what way, and for what reasons. Further reasoning can be designated as amendments to Karl Marx's "Capital".

Case One. Natural Economy.

Let's take a simple case as an initial example. A family lives in their own family estate. The family lives by their own labor. They grow food in the garden. They have livestock. They make their own clothes from their own flax or from sheep's wool. The family builds a wooden house with their own efforts from trees that grow in their forest.

What is most important for our analysis in this example? For our analysis in this example, the most important thing is that no one exploits this family. All the labor costs that the family invests in the business, all its labor costs are fairly returned to this family. That is, in this first case, the family does not suffer unfair damage to itself. In this case, everything is arranged and paid according to conscience. In this case, all workers receive remuneration for their work fairly and according to conscience.

***A family living in its ancestral estate by subsistence farming is
a model of communism***

In terms of their chemical composition, the quality of products produced in their own family estate, produced specifically for themselves, is ten times higher than the quality of products

produced for sale. Such products are also called organic. Accordingly, if someone tried to express the price of these products, then such natural products would have to cost ten times more than those products that are on our shelves. It is easy to guess that, of course, no one will buy these truly natural products for their true price. Because if a product ends up on the shelf, it means it is made for sale. And if it is made for sale, it means it is made without a soul. And if it is made without a soul, it means it does not have its truly natural unique properties. "Natural product" and "product produced for sale" are a contradiction, nonsense. And, therefore, of course, the family will not be able to create any reasonable business based on these unique (supposedly truly ecological) products in this case. That is, the uniqueness of genuine natural products cannot be monetized. That is, there can be no talk of any commercial project within the framework of family estates (or within the framework of supposedly genuine ecological production, within the framework of supposedly genuine organic production). Commerce and natural economy are incompatible things.

However, it is regrettable that even within the framework of a truly natural economy, even when workers grow products for themselves and their families, not all workers have enough understanding not to throw chemical additives into the soil. That is, even when they are genuinely interested in the usefulness of products, they, nevertheless, by inertia, continue to poison this food for themselves. You can read about the harm of using chemicals in agriculture in the works of Sepp Holzer, Bill Mollison, Nikolai Kurdyumov and Masanobu Fukuoka.

Second Case. Balanced Market.

Let's complicate the previous case. A woman weaves fabric at home. She deliberately weaves this fabric for sale. She grows flax on her land. She collects it. Soaks it. Dries it. Cards it. Gets yarn. On a spinning wheel, she rolls the yarn into thread and winds it onto a spindle. On a hand loom, which she already has, and which she bought herself even earlier, she weaves fabric from the threads. And this woman sells this fabric to her neighbors and all her friends for a ruble per meter. And, since we need a case of a balanced market, we will assume that such spinning wheels are in every house, and a loom is in every tenth house. That is, there is no shortage of fabric in this market.

Since there is no shortage of fabric in this market, the price of fabric in this market is equal to its cost price. That is, the cost of fabric is equal to the amount of labor that is invested in this piece of fabric. In this case, in the case where there is no shortage of this product, such an exchange (that is, a sale as a special case of exchange) is a fair exchange. That is, neither the manufacturer nor the buyer are deceived. That is, each of them exchanges their amount of labor equivalent for an equal amount of another equivalent.

In a balanced market, the value of a commodity is formed by the amount of socially necessary labor for its production (or reproduction) in the given socio-economic conditions. Value is manifested during the exchange of goods in the form of exchange value (expressed in the amount of another commodity) or price (expressed in the amount of money). It is believed that, ideally, goods are exchanged proportionally to their value. At the same time, it is recognized that the ideal (complete balance) is a guideline, a goal, a direction of the trend, and real prices (exchange proportions) can deviate significantly from the ideal in either direction. The more exchange transactions, the closer the average value of exchange value to the proportion determined by the ratio of the labor invested in them of the exchanged goods.

Case Three. Deficit.

Everything is the same. A woman weaves fabric at home to sell. However, there are zero such hand-woven looms in the entire area. For example, the woman's relatives abroad bought this loom. And this woman sells this fabric to her neighbors and all her friends for five rubles per meter.

In this case, the demand for fabric exceeds supply. Since there is a deficit of fabric in this market, the manufacturer can set a price that significantly exceeds the labor and material costs that are invested in this piece of fabric. Thus, the woman receives excess profit. That is, this exchange is not fair. In this case, the buyer is deceived, since he is forced to alienate from himself an amount of equivalent labor that is not equal to the amount received.

The presence of a deficit in the market naturally leads to the receipt of excess profits and, accordingly, to the appropriation of labor.

Here it is necessary to mention one very important detail. In this third case it is a very gross

mistake to force this woman to sell the fabric at a reduced, not free market price, by administrative or any other forceful or moral means. Such artificial manipulation of the market will lead to the fact that this product will simply disappear, will be washed out. And then, as a consequence, a situation will arise where the buyer who really really needs this fabric will not be able to get this fabric, which he really needs, even for a very, very large amount of money. And, thus, naturally, artificial (administrative, state or public) manipulation of the price of the product will always lead to the washing out of cheap goods and the emergence of a shadow economy.

Case Four. Capitalization.

Let's think in development of the previous example. Let's assume that this woman has an entrepreneurial streak. And she decided to use all her excess profits to develop the textile industry in her region. That she had a dream to make it so that in her region any person wishing to buy fabric could do so not at an exorbitant price, but at a very affordable price. And she decided that she would not spend a penny of the profit on herself personally. That is, she would not spend a penny on accumulating expensive rags to show off in front of her neighbors. She would not spend a penny on luxury items to show off in front of other show-offs. That she would not spend a penny on stuffing herself to the brim with food. Let's assume that, one way or another, in a few years she managed to build an extension to her house. In this extension, she placed several spinning wheels and several hand-woven looms purchased from abroad. She hired several weavers from among her friends and began to pay them for their work at the rate of half a ruble per meter of woven fabric. Let us assume that in this way, she was finally able to saturate the market with the required amount of fabric. Demand was covered by supply. The deficit was eliminated. And, as a result, the price of fabric dropped to the market balance. And one meter of fabric began to cost one ruble.

Formally, in this example, the owner of this weaving manufactory is our entrepreneur. However, if you put your hand on your heart and try to be extremely meticulous, it is easy to see that, in fact, buyers chipped in for this manufactory; that is, those buyers who bought fabric for 5 rubles per meter. They bought fabric at a time when there was a shortage of fabric, and when, because of this shortage, this fabric cost more than its cost price, and, thus, they acted as involuntary shareholders of this manufactory that appeared in the future. Formally,

they are not co-owners of this manufactory, but, in essence (in fairness), they are.

Case Five. Salesman.

The merchant buys fabric from all the fabric producers and sells this fabric at the market. The merchant and his assistant go from house to house. They come to one house or another. They knock on the door. And from behind the door (or gate) the owner of the house asks: "Who's there?" And the merchant answers: "It's me and my friend; we're looking for goods." In Rus', such people were called friends-comrades. That's where the word "comrade" comes from. "Goods" are a product made specifically for sale. That is, not for oneself, but for others. It often happens that if a manufacturer has made a product for sale, but no one has bought it, then this product may even have to be thrown away. That is, the "goods" in themselves have full value only within the framework of the market infrastructure. Thus, it turns out that the concept of "goods" in itself is not related to the thing itself, but to its social attributes. The merchant buys the fabric from the manufacturer, as a rule, at cost. At one ruble per meter. And sells this product on the market. In the absence of a shortage, the fabric on the market will cost one ruble ten per meter. That is, the price will consist of the cost of the fabric plus the labor and material costs of the merchant invested in this piece of fabric. It is a mistake to think that the merchant's labor does not add useful value to the product, that the merchant is supposedly just a speculator: "I bought it cheaper, sold it more expensive" – "is that labor?" – Yes. The merchant's labor, in fact, adds useful value to this product. If there were no merchant, then the manufacturer and the buyer would have to spend an unjustifiably excessive amount of their own efforts in searching for and obtaining the necessary goods. Therefore, of course, the fabric that lies on the counter has more value than the fabric that lies in the manufacturer's warehouse, despite the fact that purely physically these fabrics are no different.

If there is a shortage of fabric on the market, the merchant sells the fabric at a higher price, for example, at five roubles per metre. And thus, the merchant receives excess profit. Thus, due to the imbalance of the market, the merchant (as well as any professional seller, any trader) has a considerable unearned income. This is the appropriation of someone else's labour.

Case Six. Shortage in the Labor Market.

The female entrepreneur from the previous examples has a manufactory. She pays her weaver friends quite well. Her manufactory is well known in the area, popular. Many women from the neighborhood dream of getting into this manufactory, and are ready to work there as ordinary weavers, even for half of that salary. All the full-time weavers of this manufactory know about the prestige of their place of work. And, therefore, they all value their place of work. Of course, the female entrepreneur also knows about this high prestige. And she, realizing the potential of power that she has through this prestige, allows herself to give the weavers emergency, urgent tasks from time to time. Valuing their place, the weavers cannot refuse this ghoul. They do urgent and urgent work, sit late, go out on weekends, work 12 to 7, do not ask for money for overtime.

In a perfectly balanced labor market, the labor of a worker is worth as much as the worker invests in the product. The final product includes the labor of workers, the labor of managers, the labor of an entrepreneur (as a special kind of labor of a manager who launches this entire necessary production cycle) and the labor of a merchant (if the product is already on the shelf). To the cost of the above-mentioned goods is added the cost of materials, which, upon careful analysis, is also the same cost of labor invested in those raw materials (it turns out, as if subcontractors, miners) and taxes (which are also in an ideal hypothetical case equivalent to the labor of external macro managers who contribute their mite to providing production with a favorable social and material environment). If both the labor market and the product (fabric) market are perfectly balanced, then the entrepreneur in this hypothetical case receives income equivalent to his entrepreneurial labor costs.

Conclusion. "Surplus value" (see definition above) is formed from the shortage of jobs and nothing more. "Surplus value" is the appropriation of someone else's labor. And appropriation is a crime (according to legal concepts).

Case Seven. Banker.

The job of a banker is to keep capital.

Genetically, the function of a banker stems from the need of people to keep money somewhere. From the presence of money, a banker automatically follows his ability and function to lend money to anyone who wants it.

Money is a conditional equivalent of labor. The state bank (treasury) prints money and puts it into circulation. The function of issuing banknotes is and should be the exclusive function of the state and nothing else. The one who issues a banknote receives income from the inflation of this banknote. During inflation, the one who issues a banknote robs all holders of this banknote at the same time, since this banknote becomes cheaper with inflation.

When someone destroys banknotes, he personally becomes poorer. However, the values themselves are not destroyed, the results of labor are not destroyed. The results of labor simply change owners. Since money is a conditional equivalent of labor, the destruction of money in itself is not an act of destroying values. When a banknote is destroyed, there is simply a redistribution of values. Exactly as much as the one who destroys the banknote becomes poor, exactly as much as all other holders of this banknote become richer.

A special case of the bank's function of lending money is the function of lending money to a capitalist (investment function).

Since the bank, as a rule, puts money into circulation, the bank does not take interest for storing money, and even, on the contrary, pays. The bank takes interest for lending (for credit).

We know from clear experience that it is the banks that are among those who live better than anyone else in our time. This shows that banks receive super profits for their activities. Let us ask ourselves the following question. What is the source of super profitability of banking activities?

- *Due to the shortage of capital storage services.*
- *Due to the shortage of credit services.*
- *Due to collusion between banks.*
- *Due to the high demand for storage services, which is driven by inflation.*

- *Due to state support for banking activities.*
- *Due to the banks taking on some of the functions of the state.*
- *Due to the direct robbery of money from depositors.*
- *As a special case of robbery of money from depositors, a very popular case is robbery of money from a deceased person by a bank.*

Conclusions. New Amendments to the Law.

In the new, socialist law, any excess profit must be recognized as subject to nationalization. In principle, this does not mean that banking, or entrepreneurial, or capitalist, or commercial activity must be outlawed. No. All these functions are necessary for any non-communist society. However, any commercial activity must be properly regulated. Reasonable regulations for the amount of remuneration for these specialists must be established at the state level. And everything that these specialists have in excess of the established maximum must be confiscated in favor of the state.

What is needed is not equalization, but regulation. Equalization is when people receive the same pay for different levels of productivity. No. Those who produce more and better quality products should, accordingly, receive a higher salary. And vice versa. That is, the regulation of wages that was in place in Soviet times for workers and engineers is, in principle, a fairly correct and reasonable system. This same system should be used in regulating the wages of commercial entities. However, at the same time, there should be no salaries higher than ten minimum wages. No one. Not the president, not the ministers, not their deputies, not the military, not the directors, not the oligarchs, not the billionaires, not the deputies, not any other government employees. Firstly, because, in fact, one person cannot work as hard as ten, and secondly, because such high salaries create an unhealthy excitement around these prestigious positions, create a struggle for power, and, on the other hand, result in a decrease in the prestige of these professions among conscientious and sensible citizens. Such a low prestige of state positions among conscientious citizens and high prestige among unscrupulous citizens can be designated as a personnel problem of officials. This can also be designated as an eternally unresolved personnel issue.

For example. It is necessary to introduce a law so that any person in a regulated manner receives as much money as he worked for. Those who do not work, are idle, play tanks – do not receive a salary. In principle, if your parents worked honestly, accumulated capital, then you can live quite well, consuming this inheritance. However, the law and the control system must track whether you are idle or not. And, therefore, it must be established that while you are idle, you cannot receive income, and, therefore, your inheritance (or any other capital) can only decrease, but cannot increase. And if, suddenly, your capital has increased, it means that you received unearned income from somewhere. Therefore, this incomprehensible income is subject to confiscation. Any kind of lottery should be abolished insofar as receiving prizes through a lottery violates the principle of socialist justice. The socialist formula "from each according to his ability, to each according to his work" is correct and should remain in effect.

Criticism of "Patriotism"

Marxist-Leninist theory is often criticized for its slogan: "supporting the defeat of the capitalist or monarchist government of one's own country in war." However, this slogan remains correct.

Patriotism, Nazism, nationalism, fascism, regionalism, chauvinism, national interests, interests of the nation – these are all essentially the same thing. They are all manifestations of egoism: egoism of the nation or egoism of nationality.

The selfishness of a nation or the selfishness of a nationality is an innate property of a person: an instinct, an instinctive motive. However, if we evaluate this motive from the point of view of the level of culture, the level of culture, then it should be attributed to the indicators of a low level of culture. Therefore, the slogan "we do not abandon our own" is obviously wrong, is obviously a sign of a low cultural level. He who says "we do not abandon our own" is a Nazi. He who declares the interests of the nation to be the highest goal is a Nazi. He who declares his nation to be great is a Nazi. He who declares his nation to be chosen is a Nazi. He who is ready to achieve the prosperity of his own nation by any means, including by exterminating or infringing on other nations, is a fascist.

We are all human beings. We are all inhabitants of one planet. There is no fundamental difference between a person from my village and a person from another country. The life of a person from the other end of the Earth has the same value as your own life.

Therefore, when the question arises as to who should be supported in a war and who should not be supported, the best question to ask is, "Which side advocates a higher level of culture? And which side does not?" Among other questions, one should ask, "Aren't these people overwhelmed by national egoism?" Those who embody a higher level of culture should be supported in a war. If a side adheres to national egoism, this shows a low level of culture on that side. It is better not to support that side. If a side adheres to the principles of international altruism, this shows a high level of culture on that side. It is better to support that side.

The feudal system is more cultured than the slave system. The capitalist system is more cultured than the feudal system. The primitive communal system is more cultured than the capitalist system. The socialist system is more cultured than the primitive communal system. Religious socialism is higher than atheistic socialism. Ascetic socialism is higher than consumer socialism. Socialism in which all citizens are free from consumerism is higher than any other socialism. Such socialism can already be called communism.

By the way, it is also worth noting that the formula: "to sacrifice oneself for the sake of protecting women and children is a manifestation of weakness", which exists among some Caucasian peoples, is also not a sign of a national cultural feature, but a sign of a low-level culture. A woman and a child have a weaker constitution than an adult man. This difference in the case of physical confrontation, in the case of the need to defend individual personal interests, gives a man more chances to win over a woman or a child. In order to even out this inequality, in societies with a sufficiently high culture, moral principles are artificially or naturally formed that prescribe women and children to be granted not the same rights as men, but preferential ones. An example of such a principle is the maritime law: "Women and children – forward." And that's right.

Innate instincts are something that every person must work on. If an instinct conflicts with morality and ethics, then such an instinct must be transformed. This work of a person on his instincts is called education.

Criticism of the State

Under communism, the state dies away, but not immediately. Conventionally, we will call a society without money communism here. That is, the rejection of money is already communism. Such clarification does not contradict our initial definition of communism as relations that arise in the family. Insofar as within the family, in essence, there are no monetary relations. However, on the other hand, the rejection of commodity-money relations does not mean that such a moneyless communist society is mature enough to do without state administration. No. And in a communist society, too, there are stages. First comes the stage without money, then comes the stage without money and without the state.

What is so bad about this ill-fated state? Let's first look at its function and genesis.

The Genesis of State

Let's consider a bundle consisting of the following two elements

Manager ————— ***performer***

When many people do something all together, then they need someone who will organize their common business. This can be called a social order for the management function. For example, such a case of the genesis of the management function can be the subordination of the orchestra to the first violin, and then the transformation of the first violin into a conductor, that is, the cessation of the role of the first violin and the formation of the former first violin into a conductor. The conductor is only engaged in managing the orchestra. The conductor is freed from the direct performance of music.

Genetically, the management function is service (official, servicing) in relation to the original, basic activity. At the same time, the role (position, profession) of the manager itself is service in relation to society (groups of people, performers).

However, on the other hand. Despite the fact that the conductor performs a service function

in relation to the musicians, all musicians, nevertheless, are obliged to obey the conductor. That is, at the moment of the leader's work, the functional service is turned upside down. And it turns out that, on the contrary, the performers begin to become a service in relation to the leader.

That is, any social reality constantly contains the unity and contradiction of the following two states that transition from one to the other.

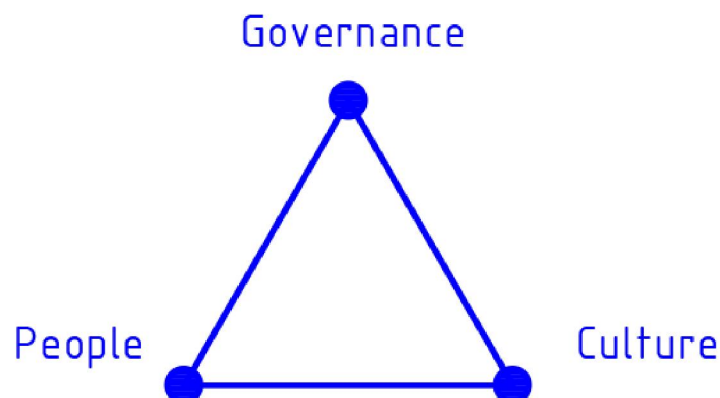
1. The leader serves the performers.

2. Performers serve the leader.

This duality of the position of the leader, as well as the purely human greed of people for prestigious and profitable positions, leads to the fact that almost always leaders try to secure the role of the leader for themselves or for their descendants. This is how the ideas of class monarchy are formed, when leaders deliberately forget that they initially get the position of the leader by election.

The Function and Genesis of the Governance

A country located on a certain territory includes various elements, the functioning of which is subordinated to a common initial basis – civilization. Civilization can be displayed in the form of the following three bases.

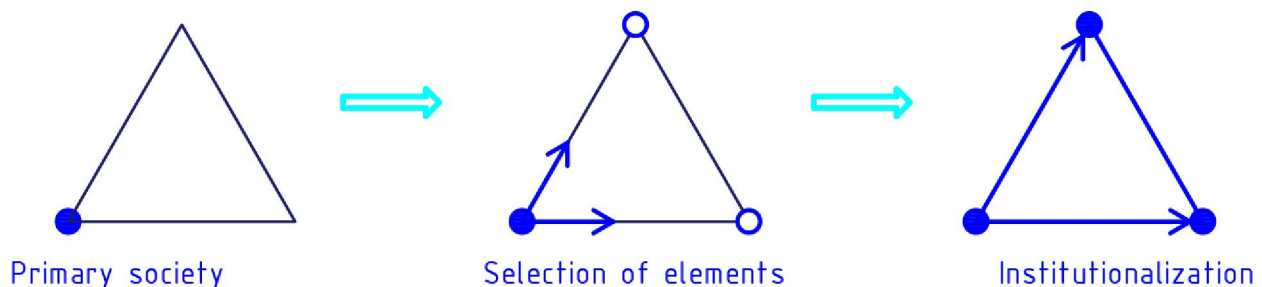


● **People** – the national self-existence, including the individual, joint, family, clan and communal existence of people.

● **Governance** – state administration with the corresponding hierarchy.

● **Culture** – patterns of activity, starting with simple personal experience, including rituals, ethics, science, technology, and which is crowned by spirituality, which includes religion, the perfection of the spirit, both personal and collective, up to the highest spiritual pursuits, such as, for example, holiness or the state of Buddha.

The people appear as the one generating all other blocks, since within the primary existence of the people the prototypes of all subsequent blocks are created. In their full form, the institutions of governance and culture receive an autonomous existence, not subordinated to the original basis.



The state is essentially a combination of governing institutions and cultural and spiritual institutions.

The state is an organizational mechanism that implements the functions of political management of society.

The structuring of this mechanism is ensured both by the allocation of accents depending on the established spheres of existence and activity in society, and by the internal co-organization of the links of the accented type.

Culture and spirituality impart to all links the highest non-randomness of self-organization, which begins with reflexive practice, criterial decision-making, and continues with the introduction of the highest social criteria of intellectual, motivational, self-correcting and social-cooperative types. Then social criteria with educational purposes are demonstrated in the

shell of "theatrical" (by type) actions for their recognition in practice. "Theatre" as a mechanism is a mechanism for improving social criteria, dividing by types of accents.

Systems and spheres of the world of activity are combined in a single social cooperation, changing historically, using technological forms of exchange. These systems implement a response to popular demand from various fragments and sectors of civilization, under the guidance of state management. Civilization is formed in the process of mutual recognition of the people with their self-movement and self-organization, the state-integral management and culture with its spiritual synthesis, and then the coordination of these three sources of activity (see the diagram above), coming to an agreement in joint existence.

In civilization, the people are the customer for the management, which organizes the implementation of the order to eliminate integrally significant difficulties in basic being. In the practice of public administration, the main consumer of culture and spirituality is the government, which implements the strategic function. The remaining links pick up culture for participation in the implementation of strategies and making contributions to the improvement of strategies. The government, faced with difficulties in fulfilling its mission, is the customer for giving its efforts the highest non-randomness possible in the real historical process, to which culture responds. The government, relying on culture, influences the being of the people, elevating the being of the people to highly non-random forms of self-organization, readiness, interacting with the government, to make its contribution to the being of civilization.

The cultural space is generated on the basis of coming to an understanding of the need for ultimate criteria of self-organization of people and organization of society. And, therefore, it is picked up by the scientific creation of criterion support of life activity, sociodynamics, sociocultural dynamics, activity processes and, in problem situations, is subject to generalization of information about the array of criteria and situations, their generation, bringing to the highest level of criterion contents serving all the coordination, development processes. The condition for reaching the highest criterion is meta-arbitration, discussions in the arbitration community. The basic process of developing meta-criteria, their storage, consumption, improvement is further provided by the necessary services that make up the infrastructure of the cultural space. The introduction of the cultural corpus, that is, the highest criteria of all directions, for all types of criterion support is based on the mechanism of acculturation. Culture becomes existing "for-others", for application "outside of culture".

With spirituality, a person puts the interests of the whole, the highest, in this case the interests of the Universe, at the forefront. A spiritual ruler, leader, country management and the like considers as bringing what is developing in the country into line with the requirements of the highest meaning of the root causes. And this means efforts to identify, to bring everything in the country into line with the highest meaning. More specifically, such compliance acts as bringing everything in the object of management and oneself inclusively into line with its purpose. This predetermines the growth of the quality of being of parts and the whole of the country, the quality of actions and plans, which leads to an increase in achievements in parts and in the integrity of the country, to an increase in the benefit of power for the people. If there is a need for changes, including claims and the like, then they are supported and initiated in the context of general compliance and movement to the "highest peak" (acme). Reliance on the whole, on the universe, allows us to calculate and prove the introduction of tasks, problems, to prove their timeliness. The spiritual orientation of the leadership and the contrast with other models of governance stimulates the transition to concern for the image of the leaders, representatives of the spiritualized country, about the persuasiveness of their country's experience for them within the framework of the desire to be involved in the process of spiritualization for the sake of joint compliance with the "universe and its highest peak".

Elevating and depressing types of civilization

The basic blocks in society are structurally interdependent. The coordination of blocks occurs on the basis of mutual recognition and the search for a single basis for self-organization of blocks and entry into interdependencies. The type of civilization can be predetermined by the emphasis on one of the basic blocks. Depending on this, three types of civilization emphasis can be designated:

- *folk*
- *managerial*

- ***spiritual and cultural***

The transition from the first to the third signifies the ascending movement of civilization. The transition back from the third to the first signifies the degradation of civilization.

The popular type of civilization accentuation has a reducing effect on the other basic blocks. An example of this type is Gorbachev's post-perestroika socialism.

That is why it can be argued that democracy, the rule of the people, democracy is a mistake, an erroneous principle. The principle of "nationality" should, in fact, be understood not as the power of the people themselves, but as a power that is really, and not in words, oriented towards the good of the people, and not towards the enrichment of the elected elite. That is why, for example, Stalin and Lenin did not observe the principle of "power to the people" in practice. They used this principle only for agitation, but not for self-government. Lenin and Stalin understood perfectly well, and often said that the people can be trusted to manage their own destiny only after they become highly educated and highly conscious. And only when the "cook" becomes a very educated person, only then can she be trusted with such a difficult task as governing her own state. The Bolsheviks, under Lenin's leadership, almost constantly violated the principle of "democracy". Including in October 1917. Despite the fact that they did not have a political majority in the Soviets, the Constituent Assembly, the Provisional Government, and on some issues even in the Communist Party itself, despite all this, the Bolsheviks still took power into their own hands. With only one caveat, that the Bolsheviks carried out all these state actions openly. Carefully chewing each of their actions to the entire people. Stalin and Lenin, having violated the principle of "people's power", thereby did not make a strategic mistake. But Gorbachev, having set the main goal of perestroika to implement not in words but in deeds, the principle of "people's power", made a mistake. Gorbachev with his own hands knocked power out of his own hands. And it was for this key reason that Gorbachev's perestroika collapsed.

The managerial type has a depressing effect on culture and spirituality and a multidirectional effect on the people. An example of this type is monarchy and presidency. As a rule, all managerial types slide into the egoism of power, that is, into the reversal of service. Instead of serving the people, power, on the contrary, begins to force the people to serve itself.

The spiritual and cultural type has an uplifting effect on the other basic blocks. An example of this type is the Bolshevik power. In this variant, culture and spirituality have an uplifting effect on all spheres of the country. Under the condition of a high level of development of

culture and spirituality and under the condition of the spiritual and cultural type of emphasis, the maximum potential of civilization is achieved.

This is precisely why the principle of the "leading role of the party," which was so fiercely criticized during Gorbachev's time and is still being criticized today, is nevertheless correct, despite a number of negative consequences.

Only pious and wise people can benefit the world. However, it is they who strive to live in renunciation. It is they who try not to climb the career ladder. And people of a demonic disposition, as Yeltsin's example, on the contrary, strive to seize power with all their might and in any way. As a result, it turns out that sinners living in ignorance rule the world. For this reason, sinfulness and lawlessness are growing in the world. Therefore, there is still an unresolved question of public administration: "how to ensure that not grabbers, but truly pious individuals come to power."

With a decrease in the level of development of culture and spirituality, with any type of emphasis, a decrease in the potential of civilization occurs. Given a high level of development of culture and spirituality and under the condition of a managerial or folk type of emphasis, in the case of a decrease in the level of development (degradation) of the corresponding basic block, only a partial decrease in the potential of civilization occurs.

The economic and financial sphere has a decreasing effect on the level of civilization, due to the presence of speculative (essentially criminal) market mechanisms.

Let's delve a little into the history of the emergence and formation of the state

During the times of Kievan Rus, the Slavs were constantly tormented by the Khazars, the Polovtsians, the Pechenegs, the Mongol-Tatars, the Varangians, and others. In addition to the greed of the robbers, one of the main reasons for these raids was the availability of sufficient wealth among the Slavs themselves. The Slavic farmers constantly accumulated such a large amount of various goods that this wealth of the population constantly tempted

all neighbors to looting. The establishment of princely power in Rus' was just one of the types of such looting. That is, the Russian princes collected from the population the same tribute that various robber neighbors had collected before them. When a family lives by looting for a long time, then this family loses the ability to grow food and feed itself and its relatives independently. Moreover, this disability, dependence, begins to be fixed at the genetic level. Moreover, such a family acquires manic dysfunctions. That is, irreversible changes of this kind appear in the psyche. And these changes are fixed genetically. Such a change in the psyche is the craving for robbery and looting in itself. This craving arises regardless of whether a person has wealth or not. A person will constantly, regularly, from time to time, strive to go on a military campaign and conquer someone in order to satisfy the thirst for looting. And it was precisely this hereditary mental illness that the Rurikovichs suffered from. That is why in Rus', during the time of the Rurikovichs, not a single year passed without military campaigns. With such an illness, the constant fratricide of the Rurikovichs (that is, the murder of one Rurikovich by another Rurikovich) was a common occurrence. The Rurikovichs promised that they would protect Rus' from the Polovtsians, Pechenegs and Khazars, but in fact they forced some Russians to fight against other Russians.

Initially, the primary source of consumerism and appropriation as a way of life were nomadic military squads. They would plunder a village, feast until the loot ran out, then move on to the next village, plunder again and feast again. This was even reflected in Russian fairy tales: the prince and his squad always feast, it never happened that the prince and his squad just had dinner. For ordinary people and especially for poor people, a feast is an exceptional case, a holiday. But for warriors, the feast itself turned into a natural pastime, a way of life. One shaman from among these robbers thought that this whole process could be made easier, that you could sit in one place, do nothing, and the people themselves would bring tribute. This is how Egypt arose in the fourth millennium BC, the state structure of society, the hierarchy of power, the state system, the system of exploitation of the people by the elected elite.

At first there were robbers, robbers robbed and looted. Then squads appeared and began to collect tribute. Then power appeared and began to collect taxes. During the war, the victors looted, it was their sacred right. Sometimes racketeering appears and collects levies. The form is different, but the essence is the same everywhere. The key feature of this system is that the taxpayer does not have the opportunity to choose whether to pay this tribute or not.

Under capitalism, the best minds of humanity serve the development of higher science, and higher science serves the army. The ideologist of the consumer state structure of society is the dominant religion in these countries. Specifically in Russia, it was Orthodoxy. In Europe,

it was Catholicism. One of the main ideas that is instilled in the numerous churches of any country is the necessity, the inevitability of state governance, the divine blessing of the head of state, "power from God." Power is based on the military-industrial complex, military force. The military-industrial complex is formally divided into different states, but in essence it is global. Global domination, power over the world, is essentially entirely in the hands of the military.

The population is deceived by the ideology of capitalism, hedonism, the ideology of consumerism and appropriation. People sincerely believe that capitalism, hedonism, the system of consumerism and appropriation, the system of consumerism and appropriation at the state level is the most correct, the best system in the world and in history. There are scientists who, having believed in the ideas of capitalism and hedonism, have come to serve these ideas, have begun to implement these ideas in life, have begun to work to confirm even better and even more accurately that the ideologies of capitalism and hedonism are supposedly the most correct.

The West passionately desired and still desires to make a colony out of everything on Earth. Metropolises did everything to ensure that the colonies subordinate to them were at the lowest possible cultural level. Such a difference in development allowed metropolises to exploit colonies in the most brazen, most cruel way. And even in our time, when all colonies have gained state independence. And in our times, former metropolises continue to pump resources out of former colonies, using various sophisticated honest and dishonest tricks. And that is why hunger in Africa has not yet been defeated. And this despite the fact that talking about hunger in the jungle is more like a joke.

SOVOK

Soviet socialism is often criticized for being a "sovok" (rus "sovok" is an abbreviated derogatory form of the word "Soviet"; a synonym for the word "sovok" is a scoop for garbage). And this problem is glued together with the fact that allegedly there is no socialism without a "scoop". Here we need to understand what a "scoop" is and what its causes are. "Sovok" in essence and its cause is the stupidity, venality and mendacity of officials. And stupidity, venality and mendacity of officials have always existed: under the tsar, and under capitalism, and under socialism, and even under communism. You can't get away from the "scoop". It has always been, and it is now, and it always will be (that is, it will be for a long time; that is,

until the intellectual, spiritual and moral level of the entire population rises significantly). "Sovok" does not stem from a social formation, and not from a type of government, but from the cultural level of the population.

The stupidity of officials, as well as people's deputies, is manifested in the fact that they write and pass laws mostly in order to create the appearance of well-being in the economy, and not for the sake of having this well-being itself. This leads to the fact that producers are forced to engage in fictitious-demonstrative activities. That is, producers are not engaged in the creation of a real product useful for the consumer, but are engaged in the creation of a fictitious-demonstrative product (FDP). This problem existed in Soviet times, and it exists today. For example, in agriculture, the so-called "agrarian question" still exists in an unresolved form. It can also be described as the desertion of villages, or as the flight of the population from rural areas. The authorities are trying with all their might to resolve this issue by paying various considerable subsidies, incentives or grants to all those who are trying to conduct at least some economic activity in the countryside. However, all this does not lead to success. People are fleeing and fleeing from the village. People flee the village because the existing agrarian laws and regulations create unbearable legal conditions for smart, competent and good farmers. For example, according to the existing laws, the state can take away the land from the owner if a forest or weeds grow on it. And weeds and forests are the most important factors in increasing soil fertility. That is, if the land is left without cultivation, simply left and nothing is done to it, then the land will restore itself. And officials are afraid of the sight of uncultivated land because they are afraid of criticism for ownerlessness from journalists, who, in turn, do not really understand anything about real agriculture and react exclusively to the appearance of the fields. That is, it turns out that the state does not give real farmers the right to free self-determination. And officials illiterately limit the size of land plots that can be in personal ownership or in the possession of farmers. The law and regulations do not give farmers the right to leave the land uncultivated, and therefore normal farmers cannot make the land rest and restore itself. But officials and deputies do not give such freedom to farmers because all this will look like ownerless fields. And in order to create the appearance of not being ownerless, they demand that farmers create FDPs. And this, according to the law of the whip, leads to people fleeing the village because, in fact, the land does not forgive FDPs. That is, officials, fighting against flight from the village, due to their stupidity, themselves create this flight from the village.

To solve the eternal agrarian problem, it is necessary to adopt a law on family estates. Estate etymologically comes from the Proto-Slavic "place" – place, field, area, village. In Old

Russian, "estate" is given "by place" – a land plot issued for service. Rodovoe etymologically comes from the Proto-Slavic "rod" – that which was born.

A family estate is a plot of land where a family lives. Land where a family can build a house, plant an orchard, have its own forest with mushrooms and berries, pines and firs, lindens and birches, glades and gazebos, its own vegetable garden and a small pond. To arrange such a family estate, a plot of land of 1-2 hectares is needed. Then the family will be provided with its own clean food products for the whole year. The plot should be in the eternal possession of the family and passed on by inheritance, without the right to sell and without the right to withdraw for any needs of the state. And then people will find a real Small Homeland, confidence in the future and will be able to create a Space of Love for themselves, their family and their descendants for many future centuries. All products grown and produced in the family estate, as well as the land itself and the real estate on it, should be exempt from all types of taxes. In a family estate there should be a place for everything that the heart desires: for children to play, for keeping various animals, for fragrant and beautifully flowering bushes, for growing grapes, hazelnuts, strawberries and wild strawberries, for flower beds with favorite flowers and for beehives with bees. To protect the site from uninvited guests, the entire site is surrounded by a beautiful living hedge of bushes, conifers and forest trees. Family estates, united into settlements with a new way of life, thoughtful infrastructure, are able to return to people native feelings, good-neighborly relations, love and responsibility for their native land, family, Motherland. Family estates help to get out of the conditions of the global crisis, improve the standard of living of many Russian families, return confidence in the future. And if a woman has confidence in the future, then she has a desire to have children.

Under socialism, you can't artificially shut off the free market

Socialism is a transitional formation between capitalism and communism. The overwhelming majority of specialists in this field mistakenly believe that the fundamental difference between capitalism and socialism lies precisely in the presence or absence of a free market.

But this is not so. In fact, the prohibition of a free market, the prohibition of private property, is precisely the way to drive socialism into a dead end, to bring the whole thing to collapse, and at the same time to the complete discrediting of the idea. Based on this, the following reasonable question arises. And how then is socialism fundamentally different from capitalism? – Formally, purely externally, socialism may not differ from capitalism.

That is, socialism should, in principle, win against capitalism in socialist competition. However, how can one compete with something that does not exist? How can one compete with capitalist relations if they do not exist, if they were turned off not in a natural, but in an administrative way? The question of the advantages of one or another system can only be resolved when both formations are given equal conditions. Vladimir Lenin himself insisted on this point, and among modern politicians, Mikhail Gorbachev insisted on the same, who should also be considered a highly competent theorist of scientific communism, or rather, he should be considered a highly competent practitioner of socialism. In principle, the Republic of Belarus, which exists at the present time (2025), can to some extent be an example of the post-perestroika socialism that Mikhail Gorbachev tried to create, insofar as global privatization was not carried out in Belarus.

Lynching

In the world of gods, lynching is not a crime.

For example, if suddenly some skilled god accidentally noticed an army moving towards the main residence of the gods, Kailash, with the intention of capturing this Kailash, and if this skilled god kills all the attackers, then this skilled god will not be considered a criminal in that society of gods. In this case, the Supreme God will only ask to tell the details of the incident, tell the skilled god that he showed a very high level of valor and that he is a good guy overall. And after that, the skilled god will be released and will have the right to live as freely as before the incident.

On earth, too, laws need to be changed so that lynching in itself, as such, is not a crime. That is, Yuri Detochkin from the film "Beware of the Car" should be held criminally liable not

for "car theft", but for "lynching". And, when considering Detochkin's case, the court should have looked into not whether the car was stolen or not, but whether Detochkin correctly or incorrectly played the role of a voluntary judge. Whether Detochkin correctly or incorrectly was able to determine that Semitsvetov was a bribe-taker. Whether Detochkin correctly or incorrectly determined the punishment for the bribe-taker. Whether Detochkin correctly or incorrectly disposed of the money he received from the sale of the Volga. At the same time, whether the fact of lynching itself was there or not, the court should look into this and establish. However, lynching as an act should not be defined as unlawful. There is nothing wrong with the fact that this or that citizen has enough understanding to take on the role of a judge and make a decision on the execution of punishment, due to certain circumstances, independently. In the same film, by the way, the same lynching was committed by investigator Podberezovikov, when he figured out the details of Detochkin's crimes and independently released Detochkin. Modern legislation inappropriately harshly punishes for allegedly exceeding the measures of necessary self-defense. It is necessary to change all laws so that such an article does not exist at all. If the court establishes that the defender was not the initiator of the criminal acts of the offender, that the initiator of the criminal acts was the offender himself, that the act on the part of the defender was indeed self-defense, then, no matter how strictly harsh this self-defense was, it should not be considered a crime. And in the case of protecting one's property, and in the case of protecting oneself, and in the case of protecting one's family, and in the case of the need to protect the life, health and property of any other citizens. That is, when a danger to oneself arises, a person should not be afraid of causing unnecessary harm to a hooligan, so as not to go to prison. On the contrary, a hooligan should always be afraid that, in response to even minor harassment of passers-by, he can actually part with his life if a skilled fighter or a woman with a traumatic weapon falls under his harassment. All the same applies to thieves, and pickpockets, and robbers, and pickpockets, and country house burglars, and extortionists, and terrorists, and murderers, and mercenaries, and swindlers, and swindlers, and any other fraudsters. Provided that the court confirms the presence of a crime or criminal intent on their part.

Education

Just as in the Middle Ages there was a widespread misconception that parents know better who a marriage would bring happiness to a girl and who it would not. And the love of the girl herself has practically no significance in choosing a groom. In the same way, in modern times there is a misconception that absolutely all children should receive a completed secondary education. And the position of the parents of these children regarding their education is of no importance. In order to learn how to simply live, school is not needed. If a person is going to spend his whole life in a monastery, or in a family estate, or live on a subsistence farm, or work in a low-tech industry, then he does not need school for this.

The transition in education from a ten-year to an eleven-year school shows that there is scientific and technological progress, but for some reason, this scientific and technological progress has bypassed the methods of education themselves. This is also a scoop. This is also a result of the narrow-mindedness of officials. It is much easier for officials to manage education when it is organized in a standard way everywhere. However, unification in education is the enemy of progress. There are many innovative teachers in the country and the world who are ready to broadcast their experience to the rest of the world. However, instead of supporting them, officials, on the contrary, hinder them in every possible way, forcing them to fit into inadequate frameworks. A striking example of this is the fight against the Shchetinin system. Also worth mentioning here are the books by Megre, which also described interesting options for organizing education, and, however, which the higher-ups do not understand, oppose them in every possible way or ignore them. The systems of Shchetinin and Megre are free from the problem of "obligation", which exists in traditional education. Within the framework of traditional education at the state level, at least high school should be exempted from "compulsory" insofar as high school students are fully capable of giving an account of the need or lack of need for further education.

Bullying

Bullying is the act of some children making fun of others.

All children, with rare exceptions, are participants in bullying. If one child was able to establish himself in the children's community, then he did it, as a rule, by humiliating another child. If a child was unable to establish himself in the children's community, then he is a victim of bullying. Bullying can be both physical and psychological. In the male children's community, physical bullying is mostly practiced. In the female children's community, psychological bullying is mostly practiced. Any physical bullying is, in fact, bullying – psychological, since with any physical beating "it is not so much painful as offensive."

There are cases when a child is not an aggressor and manages not to become a victim, however, in this case, the child is still a participant in bullying. In this case, the child ends up in a group of bullying witnesses. And almost all bullying witnesses experience fear of falling into the role of such a victim. And, as a rule, in order not to end up in a group of humiliated people, children prefer to directly or indirectly support the aggressor.

Without bullying, a children's community cannot exist for the reason that the laws of animal behavior, the laws of behavior of a pack of animals, are still strong in a children's group. If you are not alpha, then you are beta, if you are not beta, then you are gamma, if you are not gamma, then you are delta, and so on. These laws work because the child still has many animal instincts. And these instincts are valid until the child masters the culture of building adult human relationships.

In explanatory dictionaries, the term "bullying" is translated as "harassment" (bullying – English bullying in translation as intimidation). Although, this reality is more accurately described by the term "bullying". In its strict meaning, the term "bullying" relates not only to children's groups, but also to adults.

It is necessary to distinguish between natural bullying (spontaneous random harassment, isolated bullying, isolated humiliation) and organized bullying (collective systematic bullying, planned individual or group abuse). For example, what was shown in the film "Scarecrow" or in the novel "Lord of the Flies" is a good example of organized bullying. Army hazing is also an example of organized bullying. In the event of the discovery of organized bullying (collective systematic bullying, planned abuse) in a children's community, a judicial investigation should be conducted and the initiator of the organized bullying (the initiator of collective bullying, the initiator of personal or group abuse) should be identified. In "Scarecrow", such an initiator was and committed the criminal act "iron button", and in "Lord of the Flies" – Jack. The initiator, by decision of such a court, should be removed from this group of

children, placed in a specialized educational institution, or deprived of freedom. A corresponding article and corresponding concepts should be added to the criminal code (it is especially important that the criminal code contains the concept of "bullying"). One of the signs of organized bullying in a children's environment is the emergence of dividing children into corresponding roles: loser, boss, base, flunky, snitch, sucker, nerd, pauper, nerd, pheasant, spirit, grandfather, demobilized, supervisor, sucker, devil, rat, iron button, scarecrow, schmuck, weakling, traitor, and the like.

Psychological Consequences

In any type of bullying, there are three roles: aggressor, victim, and witness. In organized bullying, there is also the role of the initiator of organized bullying. Negative consequences of bullying occur in all four groups of bullying participants.

The most severe consequences of bullying are felt by the victim. Most often, bullying leads to the victim losing self-confidence. This phenomenon can also lead to mental disorders of varying severity, as well as psychosomatic illnesses, and can be the cause of suicide or an organized attack on the class (school, place of study, place of work) in which the victim was humiliated. In all cases, the victim sincerely wants the offender to pay with death or severe suffering. In some cases, a victim driven to despair may try to take revenge on the offender by inflicting serious injuries or even killing the offenders.

The bystanders also suffer, experiencing powerlessness before the power of the crowd and shame for their own weakness, since they failed to dare to stand up for the victim. Since they indirectly support this persecution due to the fear of becoming a victim themselves.

The experience of violence is also destructive for the personality of the aggressor. This experience leads to a coarsening of feelings, cutting off opportunities for subtle and close relationships, and ultimately to destructive, asocial personality traits. His mechanisms for forming closeness with other people are destroyed, it is more difficult for him to create trusting and warm relationships with partners and relatives, including his own children. The same, in principle, destructive consequences are experienced by the initiator of organized bullying.

What to Do?

The competence of teachers, parents and children themselves on bullying issues is catastrophic. No one knows enough what to do about it. Thank God that at least some teachers know that bullying is bad, that bullying (if the child is a victim) leads to the formation of psychological trauma, that bullying is something that must be stopped in every possible way.

The main problem is that no one knows what to recommend to a child if he finds himself in a humiliating position.

Almost all the recommendations for children that can be found somewhere, at least somehow, give a hint to the child on how he could respond with dignity. How to fight back? How can you ridicule in response? On the one hand, it is, of course, wonderful when a child can stand up for himself. But on the other hand, it is, of course, a disaster. It is a disaster because we teach the child to become the alpha in the children's pack. This means, thirdly, that we teach the child to take the position of the aggressor, but we do not teach the child to destroy these aggressive relationships themselves. If the loser changes, if the position of the loser is taken by the former aggressor or some other child, then it means that another child will develop psychological trauma. It means that it will be bad for the other. However, there will still be someone who will receive this trauma. This means that no one teaches children anything else, namely, a cultural way out of these traumatic circumstances. Nobody teaches children to destroy aggression itself, as such.

What is another, non-aggressive, way to get out of a traumatic situation?

The solution is to teach the child to change his attitude towards this situation

The child should be asked to pay attention to the fact that adults do not hit each other in the face; even if the person in front of him is weak and this person is wrong.

It is necessary to explain to the child that the fact that you are being humiliated does not mean that you are really being humiliated. Humiliation in itself is not substantial. All humiliations are not objective, but subjective. That is, it is the person who decides for himself whether to consider humiliation as humiliation, and insult as an insult, and an insult as an

insult. But in reality, humiliations, insults, insults do not exist in nature. All this is just a figment of the imagination, the figment of the perceiver's personal assessment of what is happening. It is necessary to explain that being right or having a sense of self-worth is a prize for idiots.

It is necessary to teach a child calmness for such situations. Steadfastness. Meditation: while replaying a painful situation in your head, maintain composure, maintain inner calm. The ability to tell yourself "I don't care", "so what", "I don't care". It would also be useful to explain here that it is practically impossible to kill a person with empty hands or even feet.

For such situations, you need to teach your child what the Bible teaches: to love those who beat you.

For such situations, you need to teach your child what the Bible teaches: to forgive those who offend you.

One Hit for Change

There is an expression "to give back". In life, the change is always smaller than the payment.

No one likes to "get punched in the face". More precisely, no one likes it when they receive any kind of blow, no matter how strong, and no matter on what part of the body. The same applies to the aggressor in bullying. The aggressor, like any other person, really does not like to get back at him. If the aggressor receives at least one blow in response to an act of aggression, then this counter-blow will be very well imprinted in the aggressor's subconscious. And henceforth, this aggressor will consciously or unconsciously have a fear of receiving another such blow.

In principle, the same can be said about psychological humiliation.

The previous instruction that you need to love the aggressor and that you need to forgive him does not contradict this point. You need to love internally, and you need to hit externally. You need to hit in order to perform a psychocorrective effect on the aggressor. So that the aggressor becomes an aggressor to a slightly lesser extent. In addition, when a person is in a state of love for the enemy, he is more calm, and he is less overcome by fear. And this, in turn, increases orientation in the situation, increases the speed of reaction and the accuracy of the blow. Moreover, when the victim changes his internal state from fear or from the desire to resist to love or at least to simple indifference, the state of the aggressor, due to the law

of empathy, resonance, also changes. And the aggressor's aggression disappears. The aggressor suddenly loses the desire to beat or insult. This law of empathy works even through an Internet connection.

It is not necessary to fight back. It is just an additional option. Fighting back is good. Not fighting back is also normal. The most important thing is to destroy aggression. The most important thing is to destroy aggression not in the aggressor, but inside yourself. If you have resentment, a desire for revenge, a desire to get even, then you will destroy yourself as a person with this desire. Your soul will be occupied with this revenge, and this thirst will push out other states. And your personality, as a result, will be poor and boring. Thoughts of revenge will push out other thoughts and your head, as a result, will be busy, will work weaker, at a below average level, and could work at an above average level.

In any case, the child must be able to correctly develop his internal personal attitude towards the offender and this situation as a whole. Regardless of whether you fought back or not, you must still love this offender. If, at the moment of beating, you can love your beater, then you will not have psychological trauma. If you can, remembering past grievances, love your offender, then you will forgive this offender, and, at the same time, the psychological trauma will be removed.

Questions of Self-determination

A child makes a decision about how to respond to bullying based on his or her understanding of who is in power in the environment in which the child lives. If a child feels that teachers have real power in the environment in which the child lives, then the child will turn to teachers for help. If a child feels that parents have real power in the environment in which the child lives, then the child will turn to parents for help. If a child feels that in the environment in which the child lives, the real power is wielded by hooligans, alphas and schemers, beaters and thugs, then the child will not turn to teachers or parents. The concept of "snitching" is born in just such an environment. In the latter case, the child will most likely accept the rules dictated to him or her by the initiators of collective bullying and will reflect on his or her own problems independently.

What should a child do if he finds himself in circumstances where he is unable to avoid a regular attack by an aggressor? What should a child do when he is a victim of systematic

bullying? What should a child do in practice, if we omit the questions of internal attitude to the situation and the questions of internal attitude to the aggressor?

A child, if he/she turns out to be a real victim of systematic bullying, should turn to teachers or parents with an ultimatum: that he/she will not take another step into school (club, section, army unit) until he/she is guaranteed the opportunity not to cross paths with this specific aggressor anywhere. At the same time, the child should not be afraid of the publicity of his/her name as the initiator of the case against the aggressor (that is, he/she is not a "snitch", since the concept of "snitching" actually implies hidden (as opposed to public and open) denunciation). And, at the same time, this child-victim is ready to openly participate in court hearings as an accuser against the aggressor, or against the initiator of organized aggression.

Parents, teachers and judges in this situation should place the initiator of organized aggression or an overly cruel aggressor in a specialized institution, since if the child has already become an initiator or an overly cruel aggressor, then he can no longer be corrected in the conditions of a regular school.

A grave mistake in this situation would be to move the victim to another educational institution, as was shown, for example, in the film "Scarecrow". This is a mistake insofar as the key cause of bullying is always the aggressor, not the victim.

Aggressor

Most often, the aggressor is pushed to aggression by the desire to assert himself (in front of others or in front of himself). For the sake of self-assertion, the aggressor allows himself to make rude statements. For the sake of self-assertion, he allows himself to use insults. When he insults, he humiliates the interlocutor. And he likes it. When a child is forced to endure humiliation from the aggressor for a long time, then he develops psychological trauma. And thus, it turns out that the aggressor is a walking natural disaster.

When a person feels that he has lost in something, then he starts to get angry and use foul language. Switching to insults is the best way to prove that he is wrong. They are rude and use their hands whenever there are no other arguments to prove their point.

The aggressor behaves this way because this style of communication allows him to feel

most confident. And it is not true, it is a lie, that in one place the aggressor is one, and in another place he is different. No, he is the same everywhere. He allows himself to insult everyone he meets left and right. Only the form may change depending on the situation. But the essence, the desire to humiliate, will always be there. And, of course, it is completely unacceptable for teachers to be such aggressors. Such teachers should not be allowed within cannon shot of children.

The aggressor has a distorted perception of reality. For example, a student may say "hello" to such an aggressor-teacher.

When a first grader says "hello" to me, I say that I can say "bye" and that will be the end of your lesson. I am not an animator whose head you can sit on. And that is definitely humiliation. Or who tried to humiliate whom here?

That is, such a teacher is unable to catch the student's attempt to give him, the teacher, emotional support behind the word "hello". The aggressor-teacher, in order to assert himself, humiliates some children in front of others. And all those whom he has not humiliated are crazy about him. They guffaw joyfully at his jokes. That is, this teacher asserts himself in front of the entire audience by humiliating those who have any deviations, as well as by insulting those who do not fit into the generally accepted framework.

Causes of occurrence

Bullying is a special case of conflict. Therefore, all the calculations regarding the causes of occurrence, as well as the methods of resolution, which exist in relation to conflicts, are also true for bullying.

The first (in the genetic sense) cause of interpersonal conflicts is the discrepancy between the assessments of the initiator's behavior and the recipient's. That is, the initiator thinks that his action fits into the norms of acceptable behavior between people, and the recipient thinks that such an action by the initiator is unacceptable.

There are no other genetic reasons for the emergence of interpersonal conflicts. That is, initially, any conflict begins with a misunderstanding. That is, at the root of all conflicts there

is no evil intent on the part of one side or another. All people initially have only good, conscientious, positive motivation. Not a single person initially has any evil intentions.

The initial cause of all conflicts is insufficient mutual understanding. As a consequence of insufficient mutual understanding, the first party is assigned a negative motivation. As a consequence of the first party being assigned a negative motivation, the other party decides to take a supposedly mutual, supposedly reciprocal, supposedly also negative position.

Formulas of Communism

The main formula for building communism should be this:

Communism is consciousness plus consciousness plus consciousness

The fundamental difference between socialism and capitalism is that the socialist community aims to build communism and moves in this direction.

Mechanisms of Human Needs

Building communism does not require a high level of material production

The need for a high level of material production is one of the key mistakes of the classics of the theory of communism. However, communism can be built both in a highly developed country and in a hopelessly backward country in the economic sense. The reason for the classics' mistake is that they did not study the mechanisms of human needs, the patterns of dynamics, development and evolution of needs deeply enough. The formula "with the satisfaction of a need, it disappears" is erroneous, short-sighted and extremely naive. In fact, any need behaves identically to the pattern of drug addiction development. Here is this pattern.

- 1. Lack of need.*
- 2. A test for fun.*
- 3. Pleasant sensations.*
- 4. Satisfaction (feeling that there is no need).*
- 5. The emergence of a desire to repeat the experience.*
- 6. Use.*
- 7. Weakened pleasant sensations.*
- 8. Shortened satisfaction time.*
- 9. Multiple satisfaction of a need with an increase in the required dose or with a modification of the object of consumption or circumstances.*
- 10. Inability to be satisfied even with a very large dose.*
- 11. Expansion of desire, desire to try something else, similar to this one.*

Theorists often do not clearly distinguish between the eighth, fourth and first points, mix them up, equate them, take one for the other, which is a gross mistake. Vital needs, such as food or sex, as a rule, circulate stably on the fourth, fifth and sixth points. Some secondary

needs and desires, due to various internal and external factors, can also circulate on the fourth, fifth and sixth points, without undergoing noticeable evolutionary changes. When external or internal factors prevent a person from satisfying a need, stress appears. It is never enough for a person to repeat only what happened yesterday. When a person performs an act of satisfaction for the second time, he always wants something new. For example, "eat the same sandwich, but now sit facing the window." When external or internal factors prevent a person from satisfying the desire to expand his diet, which, as is clear from the above diagram, is constantly present in the cycle of satisfying a need, stress appears. That is, it is impossible to be in a cycle of constant satisfaction of a need and not experience stress (suffering). The stress of dissatisfaction can be significantly reduced by satisfying some other parallel need. For example, a sexual need can be suppressed by eating or watching TV. When the energy of an unsatisfied need is transferred to a higher (in the moral sense) level of desires, for example, to socially useful activity, this is called sublimation. On the other hand, if needs are satisfied as they arise, the sphere of needs will expand. From this diagram it is clear that the assumption that with a high level of production and with the provision of necessary needs, favorable conditions for the emergence of communism will arise is naive. In fact, everything is the other way around. Satisfaction of a need leads to the consolidation and expansion of desires, and, consequently, to the impossibility of covering with material provision the ever-expanding needs and desires. If a person does not consciously limit himself, then his needs will grow to the maximum possible limit. There is no limit to human desires. "The human stomach has no bottom." That is, we can conclude that the human needs sphere is restrained only by his material wealth.

If a person decides to consciously form and educate his sphere of needs, then for this he has to limit himself in satisfying a number of unwanted needs. Some authors mistakenly call this "suppression of desires." In this case, to work on himself, a person uses willpower, and also adjusts his lifestyle and shapes his environment for this task, so that the lifestyle and environment become factors that interfere with satisfying unwanted needs. One of the options for such a lifestyle is monasticism. Monasticism is precisely such an option of changed living conditions, when the way of life of the community in which a person lives becomes an external factor that interferes with satisfying unwanted needs. In accordance with the drug analogy, the correct education of communists (genuine members of a communist society) should be built. That is, in the education of communists, a scheme for weaning drug addicts from drug addiction should be used. Here is this scheme.

1. *Awareness of the need to overcome addiction, obsession, desire, need, habit.*

2. *A deep determination to overcome addiction.*
3. *Cessation, refusal of this consumption by an effort of will, or isolation, distancing from the possibility of this consumption.*
4. *Increased desire, tension, stress.*
5. *Crisis, barrier, insane state.*
6. *Overcoming the barrier, reducing tension, decreasing desire.*
7. *Failure control, stabilization of the new state.*
8. *Freedom from dependence, obsession, desire, need, habit.*

This cycle of breaking up dependencies fits best into the monastic way of life. Therefore, the best place to raise people who will be free from dependencies is a monastery. It is the monastery that is the forge in which true communists, true members of the future communist society, are forged.

Every person has many innate instincts, innate needs from birth. For example, egoism or greed, or national egoism, or greed for sweets, or libido, or thieving, or aggressiveness. Any education is, in essence, the eradication of these innate instincts, or their translation into socially acceptable forms, or into socially acceptable frameworks.

Distribution Formula

The formula for distributing material goods under communism should be different. The formula "from each according to his ability, to each according to his needs" is a mistaken, naive formula, given that needs, if not limited, can grow infinitely. This is a mistake. A more correct formula, if we exaggerate, could be: "From each according to his ability, forget about needs." Or, given the high consciousness of people, if we formulate it most clearly:

From each according to his ability, to each as much as he considers right for himself

The basis of such an amendment is primarily the educational aspect. You cannot tell a child: "Do what you want." You must always say: "Do what you think is right." Firstly, there is always a big difference between what the child does in the first option and what the child does in the second. In the first case, the child will have sex, and in the second case, he will not. And secondly, in the second case, you can always ask the child why he thinks it is necessary to do this or that, and discuss it with him. In the first case, the choice is automatically not subject to discussion. It is not subject to discussion because "he just wants it that way"... – And what questions can there be here?

Strategy

Communism should differ from capitalism only by its high, supreme level of culture. In terms of industrialization, economics, communism cannot win over capitalism and should not. Based on all of the above, the correct strategy for coming to communism should be as follows.

- 1. Thoroughly and publicly highlight the errors in the outdated Marxist theory of communism. Inform in the broadest possible way about a fundamental revision of the methods of building communism. Expand a wide range of comprehensive discussions on this topic.*
- 2. Being at a low, beggarly (or whatever) level of material production, it is necessary to proclaim the transition to a socialist type of state (naturally, this should happen through a national referendum).*

3. *The main thing in the transition to a different, socialist system is the proclamation of the goal: the construction of a communist society.*
4. *Consolidation of the goal in law.*
5. *Ignoring the problems of the economy, we must only engage in the education of a new person, a worthy member of communist society; and do nothing else but education.*
6. *Material support should not be an end in itself, but only a means. That is, material support should be dealt with exactly as much as is necessary to solve other, more important, tasks.*
7. *Monasticization as a key element in the construction of communism.*
8. *Enshrinement in the law that the first person of the state must correspond to the goal. He must be a monk of the highest level. And if there are saints in the country, then it is necessary to invite a saint to the place of the first person of the state. Or, if there is an opportunity to invite a real saint from another country, then it is necessary, in principle, to use this opportunity.*
9. *Enshrinement in law that government officials of the highest, middle and lower levels must also correspond to the set goal. Officials and deputies must all be monks too.*
10. *Upon achieving the goal, constantly monitor and support the culture of the population (members of the communist society).*

The hegemon of the construction of communism should not be the working class, but monasticism

- *Proletariat means deprived of property. However, in reality, the worker has property. Some have very little, and some have quite a lot. And at any opportunity, the worker will strive for more and more accumulation of material goods.*
- *Karl Marx suggested that the loss of property should lead to consciousness, to the desire for justice. However, a much more important factor in consciousness is the condition of whether this renunciation of property was voluntary or whether the loss of property was against the will of the person.*

- *A monk is a proletariat in the full sense of the word, since he himself voluntarily renounced property. That is why property does not stick to a monk.*
- *The government in its entirety, including the first person, must be formed from monks, that is, from those who have chosen for themselves a way of life without owning any property.*
- *It is clear that there are many careless monks among them, and money may also start to stick to their hands. And this will also have to be fought. However, the majority of monks are people who can be trusted to the greatest extent.*
- *In order not to limit ourselves to Orthodox or any other religious communities, we could consider creating a special non-denominational (secular) system of monasticism, focused on training senior management personnel.*
- *From among Christians, it would be logical to recruit as ministers those monks who have taken their second tonsure, and not to invite them voluntarily, but by order, as an obedience.*
- *Externally, the genuine socialist phase of the communist formation may look like the monasticization of the entire country. However, it is obvious that forcibly driving people into monasteries will not lead to any communism. Monasticism must be a conscious step. And the advancement to communism occurs through greater and greater enlightenment, through a deeper and deeper understanding by man of his own structure, his own nature.*
- *It makes sense to reconsider the concept of "proletarian". The concept of "proletarian" should be understood not as a worker, but as a monk. The concept of "proletarian" should be understood not as just a monk, but as a monk of a sufficiently high level. A monk who not only does not live a secular life, but also does not actually have property, assets or income. That is, all that this monk-proletarian has is the bare minimum necessary to support life. And even this minimum does not belong to the monk personally, but to the community. The monk-proletarian, however, merely uses this common property.*
- *A monk is a proletariat. A proletariat is a monk.*
- *With this modification of the concept of "proletarian", the following slogan remains in force.*

Proletarians of all countries, unite!

LAMAI

SPIRITUAL PRACTICE SCHOOL

fifth edition, 2025

The book attempts to bring Indian and Buddhist philosophy to mind. An original interpretation of the "Apocalypse" is given. The critique of the old theory of communism is given and a new Marxist-Leninist theory is presented, including a religious view. This reference guide will be useful in order to better understand and navigate the many religious views. The book will be useful for people of science, atheists, politicians, religious people, and all those who seek the Truth. The book is addressed to all sane people, but especially to the poor people of England. How is the word "Armageddon" translated? Which word is encrypted under the number 666? Will there be a Third World War? Is it really impossible to build communism? And does the Bible really answer nothing to the question of the possibility of building communism?

LAMAI is an international group of methodologists analysts.

LAMAI stands for the league of arhats of the international "Academy of Truth".

LAMAI group email address: glamai@yahoo.com

<https://t.me/glamai>

Editor-in-chief of the book: Endy Bor – member of the LAMAI group, psychologist, methodologist-analyst, abbot of a Buddhist Monastery.

© The authors release this book into the public domain. This book may be copied, reprinted, reproduced in whole or in part, or published for profit. Publication is permitted; prohibition of publication is prohibited. It is strictly forbidden to place restrictions on the distribution of this book. Any agreement between any persons under which anyone acquires the exclusive right to publish this book with a resulting prohibition on the publication of the book or parts thereof by other persons is obviously null and void. Translation of this book and its publication in other languages are considered co-authorship.